

**GENERIC CONCEPTS IN THE CREPIDOTACEAE AS INFERRED FROM
NUCLEAR LARGE SUBUNIT RIBOSOMAL DNA SEQUENCES,
MORPHOLOGY, AND BASIDIOSPORE DORMANCY PATTERNS**

by

M. Catherine Aime

Thesis submitted to the Faculty of the

Virginia Polytechnic Institute and State University

in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of

MASTER OF SCIENCE

in

Biology

APPROVED:

O.K. Miller Jr., Chairman

K.W. Hilu

S.E. Scheckler

**January, 1999
Blacksburg, Virginia**

**Key Words: *Crepidotus*, 28S rDNA,
Basidiospore germination, *Simocybe*, *Melanomphalia*
Copyright 1999. Mary Catherine Aime**

**GENERIC CONCEPTS IN THE CREPIDOTACEAE AS INFERRED FROM
NUCLEAR LARGE SUBUNIT RIBOSOMAL DNA SEQUENCES,
MORPHOLOGY, AND BASIDIOSPORE DORMANCY PATTERNS**

by

M. Catherine Aime

Committee chairperson: Orson K. Miller Jr.

Department of Biology

(ABSTRACT)

The Crepidotaceae (Imai) Singer (Basidiomycetes: Agaricales) represents a proposed family of saprophytic fungi containing five agaricoid (*Crepidotus*, *Tubaria*, *Melanomphalia*, *Simocybe*, *Pleurotellus*) and four cyphelloid (*Episphaeria*, *Phaeosolenia*, *Pellidiscus*, *Chromocyphella*) genera. Several contemporary classification systems exist that delegate some or all of these genera to other agaric families. Phylogenetic relationships for the most prevalent genera in the Crepidotaceae were investigated using nuclear large subunit ribosomal DNA (LSU rDNA) sequences. Parsimony analysis of the molecular data supports the Singer classification of *Crepidotus*, *Melanomphalia*, and *Simocybe* as a single monophyletic unit within the Agaricales. The affinities of the genus *Tubaria* remain uncertain.

Crepidotus (Fr.) Staude is the largest and most phenotypically variable genus in the Crepidotaceae. Sequencing of the LSU rDNA region for a cross-section of morphologically diverse species suggests that *Crepidotus* is not monophyletic. Analysis of morphological characters for 23 *Crepidotus* taxa shows that characters traditionally

applied for infrageneric classification of *Crepidotus* are homoplastic, but that less commonly emphasized characters, such as spore shape and ultrastructure of spore wall ornamentation, may be indicative of monophyletic clades for this complex.

A unique pattern of basidiospore dormancy and germination, unknown in any other species of agaric, is reported for 11 species of *Crepidotus*. Similar patterns were also encountered in species of *Simocybe* and *Melanomphalia*. In these species an endogenous period of spore dormancy of four to six months is followed by an activation period where the factors necessary for subsequent germination appear to involve a minimal nutritional component, water, and exposure to light.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Many people are deserving of my sincerest gratitude for their encouragement and support during these studies. Primarily, I thank Dr. Orson K. Miller Jr., who not only suggested the original topic that was to evolve into this work, but saw to it that, having infected me with “this disease we call mycology”, I had the opportunity to learn and study in his laboratory. Dr. Khidir Hilu and Dr. Stephen Scheckler, by serving as members of my graduate committee, supplied much needed criticisms. Dr. Rytas Vilgalys of Duke University, North Carolina, and Dr. Kazumasa Yokoyama of Shiga University, Otsu, Japan, warrant special recognition for opening up their laboratories to me during the course of this project.

Numerous people have lent or donated collections of *Crepidotus* and allied genera. For their generosity, I would like to thank: Dr. Tim Baroni and the Mycology Herbarium of SUNY-Cortland, Dr. Alan Bessette, Chang Chen, Dr. Tsutomu Hattori, Yoshinobu Hoashi, Tim James, Dr. Jim Johnson, Dr. Tom Lei, Hope Miller, Dr. Orson K. Miller Jr., Dr. Steve Miller, Dr. Eiji Nagasawa, Ailene Stanley, Dr. Rytas Vilgalys, John Walker, Dr. Kazumasa Yokoyama, and the University of Michigan Herbarium fungus collection.

Most of the work that constitutes the molecular portion of this study was completed at the Mycology Laboratory of the Department of Botany, Duke University, and would not have been possible without the unselfish generosity, help, and support of Dr. Rytas Vilgalys and his post-doctoral researchers Dr. Jean-Marc Moncalvo and Dr. Jim

Johnson to whom I owe an enormous debt. The members of this laboratory, notably Tim James, Shian-Ren Liou, and Terry Henkel, all have my sincere admiration and regard.

For the financial support that makes graduate study logistically possible, I thank: The Department of Biology, Virginia Polytechnic Institute and State University; Mountain Lake Biological Station of The University of Virginia; Sigma Xi; The Mycological Society of America; The National Science Foundation; and Monbusho (Japanese Ministry of Education, Science, Sports, and Culture).

Special thanks to Dr. Steve Miller, Tim James, Dr. Jean-Marc Moncalvo, Dr. Kathy Jacobson, and Dr. Tim Baroni for willingly offering their time in enlightening discussions about these fungi. And for those who offered their moral support and friendship as well, I am deeply grateful, and uncommonly lucky.

Last, but never least, much more than this simple thanks is due to Dr. Pietro Corsi and to my parents, David and Carolyn Aime.

CONTENTS

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS.....	iv
LIST OF TABLES.....	viii
LIST OF FIGURES.....	ix
INTRODUCTORY MATERIAL	
Introduction.....	1
Background and Literature Review	
The Crepidotaceae (Imai) Singer (1951).....	3
Nuclear Large Subunit Ribosomal DNA.....	9
Fungal Spore Dormancy.....	11
Literature Cited.....	16
Materials And Methods	
Materials.....	22
Molecular Data.....	23
Sequence Analysis.....	26
Literature Cited.....	27
<i>CHAPTER 1: THE CREPIDOTACEAE (IMAI) SINGER: NEW EVIDENCE BASED ON NUCLEAR LARGE SUBUNIT rDNA SEQUENCES</i>	
Introduction.....	29
Materials and Methods.....	32
Results.....	34
Discussion.....	36
Literature Cited.....	40

CHAPTER 2: SEGREGATES OF CREPIDOTUS (FR.) STAUDE AS INFERRED FROM MOLECULAR AND MORPHOLOGICAL DATA

Introduction..... 43
Materials and Methods..... 46

Results..... 55
Discussion..... 62

Literature Cited..... 73

CHAPTER 3: OBSERVATIONS ON BASIDIOSPORE GERMINATION IN CREPIDOTUS (FR.) STAUDE AND RELATED GENERA

Introduction..... 77
Materials and Methods..... 80
Results..... 84
Discussion..... 96
Literature Cited..... 101

CONCLUSIONS..... 104

APPENDICES

A. Examined collections cited in this work..... 106
B. Herbaria and culture collection assignments..... 108
C. Sequence alignments
 Chapters 1 and 3..... 110
 Chapter 2..... 118

VITA..... 127

LIST OF TABLES

1.1. Taxa selected for analysis of the Crepidotaceae within the Agaricales.....	33
2.1. Infrageneric classification in <i>Crepidotus</i> (Fr.) Staude.....	44
2.2. Taxa selected for analysis of <i>Crepidotus</i> within the Crepidotaceae.....	47
2.3. Characters and character states.....	50
2.4. Character matrix.....	51
3.1. List of <i>Crepidotus</i> , <i>Melanomphalia</i> , and <i>Simocybe</i> collections plated.....	85
3.2. Germination by media type in <i>Crepidotus sensu lato</i>	91
3.3. Effects of cold treatment and light exposure on germination of <i>Crepidotus appalachianensis</i> (MCA 373)	92
3.4. Time of plating and germination in <i>Crepidotus sensu lato</i>	93
3.5. Plate dilution and germination in <i>Crepidotus sensu lato</i>	94

LIST OF FIGURES

1.1. The Crepidotaceae within the Agaricales: Strict consensus tree obtained with LSU rDNA sequencing data.....	35
2.1. The Crepidotaceae: Strict consensus tree obtained with LSU rDNA sequencing data.....	56
2.2. Monophyletic clades in the Crepidotaceae: Strict consensus tree obtained with LSU rDNA sequencing data.....	57
2.3. Constraint tree: Strict consensus tree obtained with LSU rDNA sequencing data.....	59
2.4. <i>Crepidotus</i> : Strict consensus tree obtained with morphological data.....	60
2.5. The Crepidotaceae: Strict consensus obtained from combining molecular and morphological data.....	61
3.1. Identity of SSI cultures: Bootstrapping 50% majority rule consensus tree obtained with LSU rDNA sequencing data.....	88

INTRODUCTION

Phylogenetic relationships within the Crepidotaceae (Imai) Singer (Basidiomycetes: Agaricales) have never been satisfactorily demonstrated, nor unanimously agreed upon. What is certain is that the limits of systematic resolution by morphology alone have been reached with these fungi. Even within the large type genus, *Crepidotus* (Fr.) Staude, no single sub-classification system has been suggested that can adequately address, in terms of probable evolutionary relationships, the great phenotypical variance expressed within this genus.

Advances in molecular systematics offer an alternative to morphology-based phylogenetics. A phylogenetic hypothesis based on DNA sequences of the nuclear large ribosomal subunit has been derived for these fungi with the following objectives. (1) The existence of a monophyletic clade of genera roughly corresponding to the traditional family classification of the Crepidotaceae *sensu* Singer is established. Genera forming the core of this family are *Crepidotus* (Fr.) Staude, *Simocybe* Karsten, and *Melanomphalia* Christiansen. (2) Infrageneric relationships for *Crepidotus* are examined through parsimony analysis of both molecular and morphological characters. Monophyletic groups indicated by these analyses are compared to the pre-existing sections proposed by Singer and Hesler and Smith. (3) Subsequent examination of morphological characters, within the context of these new data, allows inference about the limits and validity of the use of certain traditional morphological characters in describing evolution in these fungi.

Hypotheses about the relationship of genera and species that were not sampled in this study can be made, based on morphological characteristics that are now believed to be useful in delimiting the members of the Crepidotaceae.

In the course of investigating these fungi, an unusual form of basidiospore dormancy in *Crepidotus* and related genera, that appears to be unique in the Agaricales, was recorded. Harvesting of single spore isolates (SSIs) was attempted for 41 collections of *Crepidotus*, *Simocybe*, and *Melanomphalia*, and was successful for 17 of these. In all instances where SSIs were recoverable, basidiospores first underwent a period of endogenous dormancy, lasting a minimum of two months, prior to germination. The results of a preliminary investigation into spore dormancy and germination in these fungi is presented.

The taxonomy and identification of the Crepidotaceae, and of *Crepidotus* species in particular, is notoriously difficult and few modern investigations therefore concern these fungi. Hence, the overall objective of this study is to provide a foundation, based on natural phylogenetic relationships, (i) as a framework for future systematic studies, and (ii) to stimulate further research into the biology of the Crepidotaceae.

BACKGROUND AND LITERATURE REVIEW

The Crepidotaceae (Imai) Singer (1951)

In 1938, Sanshi Imai elevated a little studied genus, *Crepidotus* (Fr.) Quélet, to tribal status within the Agaricaceae. The tribe, Crepidoteae, contained eight species of *Crepidotus* (most of which have since been placed in other, unrelated genera), with *Agaricus mollis* Schaeff. ex Fr. designated as the type. Imai described the Crepidoteae simply as those species of agarics with eccentric, lateral, or absent stipes, subdecurrent lamellae, and ochreous or ferruginous spores (Imai 1938).

In the ensuing years Rolf Singer, in his works on the Agaricales, gradually came to include a total of nine genera within his family Crepidotaceae (Singer 1951, Singer 1962, Singer 1967, Singer 1973a). The last edition of *The Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy* (Singer 1986) lists the agaricoid genera *Tubaria* (W.G. Smith) Gillet, *Melanomphalia* Christiansen, *Simocybe* Karsten, *Crepidotus* Kummer, and *Pleurotellus* Fayod, as well as four cyphelloid genera, as the closely related members of this family. *Crepidotus* (Schaeff. ex Fr.) Kummer is designated as the type genus.

Singer's (1986) definition of the Crepidotaceae includes genera with pip-shaped, ellipsoid, or globose basidiospores usually without a germ pore, and with pale yellow to dark brown spore prints. The inamyloid spores may be either smooth walled or ornamented. Hyphae may or may not form clamp connections; cheilocystidia are nearly always present but pleurocystidia are rare. Species may be pleurotoid, collybioid, omphalioid, or cyphelloid in habit, and are decomposers, found on various types of

organic debris and wood. Development is not known for all species, but believed to be gymnocarpic or hemiangiocarpic (Singer 1986). Species have little or no known economic importance. As a family, Singer believes these fungi to be related to the agaric families Cortinariaceae Roze, Entolomataceae Kotl. and Pouzar, and Paxillaceae R. Maire apud Maire, Dumée and Lutz.

Alternative classification schemes place some or all of these genera within other families, mainly the Cortinariaceae and the Strophariaceae Singer and Smith. For example, *Tubaria* is often allied within the Strophariaceae (Moser 1978, Breitenbach and Kränzlin 1995). Watling and Gregory (1989) prefer a close relationship between *Tubaria* and the Cortinariaceae, while deferring to Singer's concepts. Hawksworth et al. (1995) place *Simocybe* within the Cortinariaceae. *Melanomphalia*, *Simocybe*, and *Tubaria* are transferred to the Cortinariaceae by Jülich (1981). All genera of the Crepidotaceae *sensu* Singer are placed within the Cortinariaceae in the *Flora Agaricina Neerlandica* (Bas 1988). Nor does Kühner (1980) accept the Crepidotaceae, instead placing *Crepidotus*, *Tubaria*, and *Simocybe* (he does not treat *Melanomphalia* or *Pleurotellus*) within the Strophariaceae, and this position is supported by Nordstein (1990).

***Tubaria* (W.G. Smith) Gillet (1876).** There exist about 15 widely recognized species of *Tubaria* (Hawksworth et al. 1995, Singer 1986). The type species for the genus is *T. furfuraceae* (Pers. ex Fr.) Gillet. The main character that distinguishes members of

this genus from the other Crepidotaceae taxa is the monostratous¹ wall (Largent et al. 1977, Singer 1986) of the lightly pigmented and unornamented ellipsoid spores. The fruiting bodies contain clamp connections. Known *Tubaria* species are centrally stipitate, fruiting on substrates such as wood mulch and dead leaves in temperate regions. All species probably have hemiangiocarpous development (Singer 1986), a few showing remnants of a partial veil around the stipe at maturity.

The only monographs for *Tubaria* describe a total of nine species (Romagnesi 1940, Romagnesi 1943). Species of *Tubaria* are known from North America, Europe and Asia.

Melanomphalia M.P. Christiansen (1936). In 1936, *Melanomphalia* was erected as a monotypic genus; *M. nigrescens* was described as having an umbilicate pileus, lacking a veil, with adnate-decurrent lamellae, without cystidia, and possessing broadly ovoid spores with dark pigmented walls (Christiansen 1936). Christiansen believed his new genus to be closely related to *Gomphidius* Fries (Gomphidiaceae Maire ex Jülich). Singer (1955a) re-examined the type, concluding that *Melanomphalia* shared more affinities with the Cortinariaceae, especially the genus *Descolea* Singer. However, while compiling the first monograph for *Melanomphalia*, Singer reassigned the genus to the Crepidotaceae, believing it to be intermediate between *Tubaria* and *Crepidotus* (Singer 1967). The most current monograph describes 17 species (Singer 1971). There now exist 20 to 24 known species of *Melanomphalia* (Singer 1986, Hawksworth et al. 1995), inhabiting Europe and North America.

¹ I.e. thin spore walls lacking an endospore layer.

Many species of *Melanomphalia* possesses pleurocystidia, which are lacking in the rest of the family (with the exception of a few *Crepidoti*). The basidiospores are large, robust, darkly pigmented, and normally possess punctate ornamentation. Clamp connections are present. Fruiting bodies are centrally stipitate and are found on plant debris, dead woody matter, or among mosses. A partial veil, indicative of hemiangiocarpic development, is sometimes present (Singer 1986).

Simocybe P. Karsten (1879). Nomenclatural problems abound within the complex consisting of *Naucoria sensu lato*, *Ramicola* Velen., *Alnicola* Kühner, and *Simocybe* (see Singer 1973a, Horak and Miller 1997). The genus *Simocybe*, as typified by *S. centunculus* (Fr.) Karst. was approved as a *nomen conservandum* (Greuter 1994 cited in Horak and Miller 1997). Those European treatments using the now voided generic name of *Ramicola* (e.g. Hansen and Knudson 1992, Watling and Gregory 1989) in general concern those fungi that are related to *S. centunculus*. Although the *Index of Fungi* shows 63 validly published species under the generic name of *Simocybe*, only between 25 (Hawksworth et al. 1995) and 38 (Singer 1986) of these species truly belong in the genus *Simocybe* as it is now understood.

Simocybe is one of the centrally stipitate agaricoid members of the Crepidotaceae, usually found on wood or other organic debris, with clamp connections in the fruiting body, and a partial veil reportedly evident in a few species (Singer 1986). *Simocybe* can be distinguished from the other stipitate Crepidotaceae mainly by its microscopic characters. The pigmented basidiospores are thick walled, smooth, and although they lack a true germ pore, there is often an apical thinning of the wall at the distal end. Basidiospores are

wedge-shaped, ovoid, or ellipsoid, and often reniform in profile. Cystidia are very distinctive in this genus. Pileo-, caulo-, and cheilocystidia are long, hyaline, subcapitate, and abundant. Often the cystidia can be viewed with a hand-lens, imparting a whitish bloom to the cap and stipe, and forming a fine white edge to the otherwise dark lamellae. Fruiting bodies, while normally some shade of brown, often possess characteristic olive tones.

Regional monographs for *Simocybe* have been published by Singer (1973a) for 18 Neotropical species, and Horak (1979a, 1979b, 1980) for a total of 12 species from New Guinea and New Zealand. The species of *Simocybe* are globally widespread.

***Crepidotus* (Fr.) Staude (1857).** *Crepidotus* is the largest genus in the family, with at least 150 species known worldwide (Hawksworth et al. 1995). In 1821, Fries gave tribal status to eight species of *Agaricus* that did not possess a stipe. Thirty-six years later, Staude elevated Tribus *Crepidotus* to generic rank², with *C. mollis* as the monotypic representative. *Crepidotus* now represents those astipitate agarics that possess pigmented spores lacking a germ pore, and usually lacking pleurocystidia. Many brown-spored astipitate genera have been historically confused with *Crepidotus*, but the presence of a germ pore and/or pleurocystidia in these genera (for example, *Melanotus* Pat.) readily distinguish them as allies of other families. The remaining defining characters of *Crepidotus* include a heterogeneous group of fungi.

² There is some doubt as to whether Staude intended to elevate many Friesian tribes to genera, or whether he simply misunderstood the taxonomic difference between the two ranks (see Singer 1955b). This has caused historical debate between accepting Staude as generic authority (as, for example, Donk 1962), or designating as authority those authors who made their intentions clear in later-dated works. Hence, Singer's insistence on *Crepidotus* Kummer (1871), and not *Crepidotus* (Fr.) Staude (1857).

Basidiospore shape ranges from subfusiform to globose, and spore walls may be smooth or may exhibit punctate or rugose ornamentation. Clamp connections may or may not be formed by the mature fruiting body. Hyphae of the pileipellis may contain a gelatinous layer or not, may have encrusting pigments or not, or may have intercellular pigments, or may remain completely hyaline. Substrate preferences vary from decorticated and well decomposed logs or the bark of freshly shed twigs and sticks, to herbaceous litter and stems. *Crepidotus* is a cosmopolitan genus.

The first monograph for the genus *Crepidotus* (Singer 1947) was rapidly succeeded by the works of Pilát (1948, 1950) treating a total of 69 European species, Hesler and Smith (1965) for 125 North American species and varieties, many of them new, and Singer (1973b) treating 62 Neotropical species. No subsequent comprehensive treatment of this group has been compiled.

***Pleurotellus* Fayod (1889).** *Pleurotellus* is a small genus, with only two widely accepted species (Singer 1986, Hawksworth *et al.* 1995). The type is *Pleurotus hypnophilus* (Berk.) Sacc., and the species are found in temperate zones throughout the world. As now defined, *Pleurotellus* contains those agarics that macroscopically resemble *Crepidotus*, but differ microscopically in that clamp connections are never present in the fruiting body, and in the nearly pip-shaped spores that are hyaline but may possess slightly yellow or pinkish tints in mass. There are no monographs and very little published data on species of *Pleurotellus*.

Cyphelloid Genera. There remain four genera, containing a total of nine species, whose members are very reduced in form, lacking both a stipe and the gills normally

associated with the Agaricales. They are: *Episphaeria* Donk apud Singer ex Donk (type species *Cyphella fraxinicola* Berk. and Br., monotypic); *Phaeosolenia* Spegazzini (type species *P. platensis* Speg., five species); *Pellidiscus* Donk (type species *Cyphella pallida* Berk. and Br., monotypic); and *Chromocyphella* de Toni and Levi (type species *Cymbella crouanii* Pat. and Doassan apud Pat., two species) (Singer 1986). All species are found mainly in temperate regions on wood, mosses, and herbaceous matter. These four genera were originally classified in the Cyphellaceae Lotsy, and were later transferred to the Crepidotaceae (Singer 1962).

The species possess clamp connections in the fruiting body, are inamyloid, lack cheilo- and pleurocystidia, and have pigmented spores with no germ pore. The characters that delimit the different genera in this group are spore shape and ornamentation.

Episphaeria has smooth-walled basidiospores that are ellipsoid to ovoid in shape. In *Phaeosolenia* the spores are also smooth, but lemon-shaped. The spores of *Pellidiscus* are elongate but punctate, while the punctate spores of *Chromocyphella* are subglobose in shape.

Nuclear Large Subunit Ribosomal DNA

Taxonomy in mycology has always been implicitly based on the reflection of phylogenetic relationships (Lutzoni and Vilgalys 1994, Hibbett and Donoghue 1998).

Difficulties in mycological systematics arise due to the limited number of truly synapomorphic characters at the level of species, genus and even family, and because, in most cases, the plesiomorphous versus apomorphous character states are not known

(Kuyper 1994). Differences in character interpretation have ultimately led to very different taxonomic classifications in the Agaricales (for example, Kühner 1980, Jülich 1981, Singer 1986, Bas 1988). Some characters, such as the absence of clamp connections or an astipitate habit, are often considered synapomorphic but are just as likely to have arisen independently in different fungal lineages as a result of convergent evolution. The Crepidotaceae, and *Crepidotus* in particular, were chosen for this study because diagnosis and classification of these taxa relies upon such potentially homoplasious characters.

The development of the technology that led to discovery of the polymerase chain reaction (PCR) has completely revolutionized modern systematics (Erlich et al. 1991, Erlich and Arnheim 1992). Creating phylogenetic hypotheses for organisms not previously comparable is now possible by analyzing sequences of PCR-amplified portions of their DNA (Hillis and Dixon 1991). Application of these techniques has allowed for the confirmation or rejection of phylogenetic hypotheses drawn by other methods such as morphology, and for the creation of new phylogenetic hypotheses for a wide variety of organisms (Hillis et al. 1996). Sequence analysis has become especially important as a means of defining phylogenetic trees in taxa, such as fungi, for which the fossil record is grossly incomplete or in cases where morphology alone can not provide all the data needed to make a sound phylogeny (for example, Cantrell and Hanlin 1997).

Phylogenetic analysis by molecular methods has become rapidly assimilated by mycologists (Hibbett 1992, Foster et al. 1993, Hibbett and Donoghue 1998). Analysis of DNA coding for the nuclear large ribosomal subunit (LSU rDNA) has been a useful tool for examining phylogenies of related genera for many groups of organisms (De Rijk et al.

1995, Hillis and Dixon 1991), and LSU rDNA sequences are increasingly being utilized for constructing fungal phylogenetic hypotheses at the generic and subgeneric levels (for example, Moncalvo et al. 1995, Vilgalys et al. 1996, Moncalvo et al. 1999). Finally, LSU rDNA sequences have been instrumental in confirming sometimes controversial phylogenetic hypotheses, such as elucidating the relationship between lichenized and non-lichenized basidiomycetes (Lutzoni 1997); between anamorphic and teleomorphic ascomycetes (Kuldau et al. 1997); between gastroid and non-gastroid ascomycetes (O'Donnell et al. 1997); and between the dark and light spored agarics *Lepiota sensu lato*, *Agaricus*, and *Coprinus comatus* (Johnson and Vilgalys 1998).

Fungal Spore Dormancy

Dormancy in fungal spores is traditionally placed into two categories: exogenous and endogenous (or constitutional). In spores that display exogenous dormancy, germination of the spore is inhibited by either the presence or absence of specific environmental factors. Such factors may consist of nutritional requirements, temperature constraints, the presence or absence of light or chemical agents, water and oxygen thresholds, and inhibitory or stimulatory fungal growth factors (Sussman 1966, Griffin 1994).

Endogenous dormancy is less well characterized, but would encompass those spores that undergo a required period of maturation following release from the sporocarp before germination is possible, and is an innate property of the dormant spore (Sussman

1966). In other words, endogenous dormancy involves constraints that are not overcome even after supplying all the external conditions suitable for germination.

Exogenous dormancy. There are numerous reports of exogenous dormancy in basidiospores and the factors necessary to break this form of dormancy *in vitro*. Optimal temperatures for spore germination vary from species to species, although the majority studied have optima of about 26° C, and there is a sharp decrease in germination with deviation from this optimum (Gottlieb 1978). The presence of light has been shown to be both necessary for sporangia germination in the chytrid *Physoderma maydis*, and inhibitory to spore germination in the rust *Tilletia tritici* (Sussman 1966). Because growth in most fungi is an aerobic process, the presence of water and oxygen are almost universally necessary for successful spore germination (Šubíková and Šubík 1974, d'Enfert 1977, Gottlieb 1978).

Spore activation is the application of the environmental stimuli necessary for spore germination (Sussman 1966). Activation factor is a term often applied to cases where extreme temperature or chemical treatments are necessary to induce germination (Sussman 1969). The application of activation factors usually mimics the conditions encountered in an unusual natural environment for which a particular species has become evolutionarily adapted.³ Heat shocking for 30 minutes at between 50° C and 60° C induces germination in the ascospores of *Neurospora tetrasperma* (Sussman 1969). Mimicking the environment of an herbivore gut, with chemical and heat application may induce the

germination of some coprophilous fungi (Sussman 1966, Griffin 1994). Cold treating spores at temperatures of 20° C or lower for an extended period of time, followed by exposure to normal or elevated temperatures, will activate the germination of some fungal spores, including those of many rusts (Bromfield 1964, Booth 1971).

Externally produced biotic factors also play a role in the germination of some basidiomycetes. Spores, mycelia, or sporocarps may exude biochemical compounds that influence germination of nearby spores, either of the same or different species (Macko et al. 1974, Nguyen et al. 1987). These biotic factors are poorly characterized, but at least one is known to act as both an inhibitor and a stimulator to germination, depending on concentration of the compound and the species of the influenced spores (Ghachtouli et al. 1996). Nils Fries and others have worked to elucidate the effects of either supplying or removing these growth factors on spore germination. Excitatory factors may be supplied through the inoculation of living mycelia of the same species (Fries 1979) or another species such as the yeast *Rhodotorula* (Fries 1977, Fries 1983). Inhibitory factors may be removed by the application of activated charcoal (Fries 1977), or by decreasing the concentration of basidiospores per plate (Bulmer and Beneke 1964). Often, removal of some inhibitory factors while simultaneously supplying excitatory factors is necessary for optimal basidiospore germination (Fries 1978, Fries 1983).

³Examples of such are the colonization of burn sites by some *Neurospora* species (Dennis 1968); the passage through an animal gut by certain species of *Coprinus* (Ingold 1971), and the overwintering function of the specialized asexual spores of some rusts (Alexopoulos and Mims 1979).

Endogenous dormancy. All of the above are examples of exogenous spore dormancy⁴. Exogenous dormancy is broken only by the application or removal of the appropriate external factors. Thus, germination occurs only when favorable environmental conditions are met, and importantly, germination has never been reported in any controls for these studies where the required conditions were not met. In contrast, endogenously dormant spores, as the term is defined here in this paper, remain dormant for what appears to be a genetically determined and enforced length of time, without regard to environmental conditions (so long as they meet the minimum necessary for subsequent germination and growth), before germination is initiated.

Different fungal species require different time lapses between maturation (as measured by time of spore release) and germination (as measured by the first appearance of the germ tube), although these times have only been quantified for durations of between 45 minutes and 12 hours for many species (Gottlieb 1978). Dormancy in the zoospores of the chytrid *Blastocladiella emersonii* apparently can not be explained by environmental factors, and seems to be under the control of a protein synthesis inhibitor attached internally to the spore ribosomes (Griffen 1994). Endogenous dormancy has been found in

⁴ Those species with spores requiring “activation factors” *in vitro* for germination might still be considered to possess a form of exogenous dormancy, as the need for favorable conditions must be met before germination can occur. Other researchers (Sussman 1966, Griffen 1994) would disagree, limiting the definition of exogenous dormancy to include only those species whose minimal needs for growth alone must be met. In this view, the term endogenous dormancy would then encompass those species with special requirements (activation factors) for germination (as differentiated from the requirements needed simply for growth). Still others (Gottlieb 1978) adopt a much more restricted terminology, considering true dormancy in fungal spores to be an innate state that does not allow germination even though the requirements for germination have been supplied (i.e., what is termed “endogenous dormancy” in this paper). In this last view, all cases termed “exogenous dormancy” are not, in fact, true dormancy at all.

some VAM (zygomycete) spores when the spores are formed during the non-growing season of the host (Gemma and Koske 1988).

In basidiomycetes, the teliospores of some rust fungi are known to exhibit what appears to be endogenously controlled spore dormancy. Teliospores are thick-walled, asexually produced, resting propagules that are produced in the fall, overwinter on the ground, and germinate in the spring to produce the sexual basidiospores (Alexopoulos and Mims 1979). In *Tilletia caries*, germination of the teliospores does not appear to be regulated by the same external mechanisms that regulate germination of the urediniospores of the same species, but rather, germination in these spores is apparently under endogenous control (Macko et al. 1974). Endogenous dormancy has not been demonstrated in agarics, although it has been implicated in the work of Miller et al. (1993) as one factor for explaining vital-staining and viability patterns in some basidiospores.

Basidiospore germination in the Crepidotaceae. The basidiospores of saprophytes, in general, germinate readily in culture.⁵ A few saprophytic basidiomycetes, however, have never been successfully germinated *in vitro*, for example, some species of the Tremellales (Kenneth Wells, personal communication). Others have only rarely been observed to germinate in culture, and only in very low frequencies, for example, species of *Pluteus* Fries (Banerjee and Sundberg 1993) and *Hygrophorus* Fries (Orson K. Miller, personal communication). The mechanism behind failure to germinate *in vitro* in these instances has never been characterized.

⁵ Compendiums of just a small portion of the saprophytic Agaricales that germinate in culture can be found in the works of Lamoure (1989) and Petersen (1997).

In the Crepidotaceae, only the spores of species of *Tubaria* have been observed germinating *in vitro* (Ingold 1983). Reports of single spore isolate recovery or mating intercompatibility tests have not been reported for any species of *Crepidotus*, *Melanomphalia*, or *Simocybe*. The only data on cultural growth in any of these genera is provided by Senn-Irlet (1994) on nine species of *Crepidotus sensu lato* collected from Switzerland.

Literature Cited

- Alexopoulos, C.J., and C.W. Mims. 1979. *Introductory Mycology*. 3rd ed. John Wiley and Sons, NY. 632 pp.
- Anonymous. 1940–. *Index of Fungi*. Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Surrey, U.K.
- Banerjee, P., and W.J. Sundberg. 1993. Preliminary observations on germination of *Pluteus* basidiospores. *Mycologia* 85:811–813.
- Bas, C. 1988. Orders and families in agarics and boleti. Pp.40–49. *In: Flora Agaricina Neerlandica* Vol. 1. Eds., C. Bas, Th.W. Kuyper, M.E. Noordeloos, and E.C. Vellinga. A.A. Balkema, Rotterdam, The Netherlands.
- Booth, C. 1971 (Ed.) *Methods in Microbiology*. Vol. 4. Academic Press, NY. 795 pp.
- Breitenbach, J., and F. Kränzlin. 1995. *Fungi of Switzerland: Agarics*. Vol. 4, Pt. 2. Edition Mykologia, Lucerne. 370 pp.
- Bromfield, K.R. 1964. Cold-induced dormancy and its reversal in uredospores of *Puccinia graminis* var. *tritici*. *Phytopathology* 54:68–74.
- Bulmer, G.S., and E.S. Beneke. 1964. Germination of basidiospores of *Lycoperdon* species and *Scleroderma lycoperdoides*. *Mycologia* 56:70–76.
- Cantrell, S.A., and T.R. Hanlin. 1997. Phylogenetic relationships in the family Hyaloscyphaceae inferred from sequences of ITS regions, 5.8S ribosomal DNA and morphological characters. *Mycologia* 89:745–755.
- Christiansen, M.P. 1936. *Melanomphalia* N. Gen. ny slægt inden for de mørksporede bladhatte. *Friesia* 1:287–289.

- d'Enfert, C. 1977. Fungal spore germination: Insights from the molecular genetics of *Aspergillus nidulans* and *Neurospora crassa*. *Fungal Genetics and Biology* 21:163–172.
- Dennis, R.W.G. 1968. *British Ascomycetes*. Verlag Von J. Cramer, Germany. 455 pp.
- De Rijk, P., Y. Van de Peer, I. Van den Broeck, and R. De Wachter. 1995. Evolution according to large ribosomal subunit RNA. *Journal of Molecular Evolution* 41:366–375.
- Donk, M.A. 1962. The generic names proposed for Agaricaceae. *Beihefte Nova Hedwigia* 5:320 pp.
- Erlich, H.A., and N. Arnheim. 1992. Genetic analysis using the polymerase chain reaction. *Annual Review of Genetics* 26:479–506.
- Erlich, H.A., D. Gelfand, and J.J. Sninsky. 1991. Recent advances in the polymerase chain reaction. *Science* 252:1643–1651.
- Foster, L.M., K.R. Kozak, M.G. Loftus, J.J. Stevens, and I.K. Ross. 1993. The polymerase chain reaction and its application to filamentous fungi. *Mycological Research* 97:769–781.
- Fries, N. 1977. Germination of *Laccaria laccata* spores *in vitro*. *Mycologia* 69:848–850.
- Fries, N. 1978. Basidiospore germination in some mycorrhiza-forming hymenomycetes. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 70:319–324.
- Fries, N. 1979. The taxon-specific spore germination reaction in *Leccinum*. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 73:337–341.
- Fries, N. 1983. Spore germination, homing reaction, and intersterility groups in *Laccaria laccata* (Agaricales). *Mycologia* 75:221–227.
- Gemma, J.N., and R.E. Koske. 1988. Seasonal variation in spore abundance and dormancy of *Gigaspora gigantea* and in mycorrhizal inoculum potential of a dune soil. *Mycologia* 80:211–216.
- Ghachtouli, N.E., M. Paynot, J. Martin-Tanguy, D. Morandi, and S. Gianinazzi. 1996. Effect of polyamines and polyamine biosynthesis inhibitors on spore germination and hyphal growth of *Glomus mosseae*. *Mycological Research* 100:597–600.
- Gottlieb, D. 1978. *The Germination of Fungus Spores*. Meadowfield Press, Durham, England. 166 pp.

- Greuter, W. (Ed.).1994. *International Code of Botanical Nomenclature (Tokyo Code): Adopted by the Fifteenth International botanical Congress*. Koeltz Scientific Books, Königstien, Germany. 389 pp.
- Griffin, D.H. 1994. Spore dormancy and germination. Pp. 375–398. *In: Fungal Physiology*. 2nd ed. Wiley-Liss, New York.
- Hansen, L., and H. Knudson (Eds.) 1992. *Nordic Macromycetes Vol. 2: Polyporales, Boletales, Agaricales, Russulales*. Nordsvamp, Copenhagen. 474 pp.
- Hawksworth, D.L., P.M. Kirk, B.C. Sutton, and D.N. Pegler. 1995. *Ainsworth and Bisby's Dictionary of the Fungi*. 8th ed. CAB International, NY. 616 pp.
- Hesler, L.R., and A.H. Smith. 1965. *North American Species of Crepidotus*. Hafner Publishing Company, NY. 168 pp.
- Hibbett, D.S. 1992. Ribosomal RNA and fungal systematics. *Transactions of the Mycological Society of Japan* 33:533–556.
- Hibbett, D.S., and M.J. Donoghue. 1998. Integrating phylogenetic analysis and classification in fungi. *Mycologia* 90:347–356.
- Hillis, D.M., and M.T. Dixon. 1991. Ribosomal DNA: Molecular evolution and phylogenetic inference. *The Quarterly Review of Biology* 66:411–453.
- Hillis, D.M., C. Moritz, and B.K. Mable (Eds.). 1996. *Molecular Systematics*. 2nd ed. Sinauer Associates, Sunderland, MA. 655 pp.
- Horak, E. 1979a. New species of *Simocybe* Karsten (Agaricales) from Papua New Guinea. *Sydowia* 32:123–130.
- Horak, E. 1979b. Additional species of *Simocybe* (Agaricales) from Sabah and Australia. *Sydowia* 32:181–184.
- Horak, E. 1980. Fungi agaricini Novazelandiae X. *Simocybe* Karsten. *New Zealand Journal of Botany* 18:189–196.
- Horak, E., and O.K. Miller. 1997. A new species of *Simocybe* from North America. *Mycotaxon* 62:225–229.
- Imai, S. 1938. Studies on the Agaricaceae of Hokkaido. II. *Journal of the Faculty of Agriculture, Hokkaido Imperial University* 43:1–378.

- Ingold, C.T. 1971. *Fungal Spores: Their Liberation and Dispersal*. Clarendon Press, Oxford. 302 pp.
- Ingold, C.T. 1983. Homing on basidiospores and production of oidia in *Tubaria furfuracea*. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 80:363–364.
- Johnson, J., and R. Vilgalys. 1998. Phylogenetic systematics of *Lepiota* sensu lato based on nuclear large subunit rDNA evidence. *Mycologia* 90:971–979.
- Jülich, W. 1981. Higher taxa of basidiomycetes. *Bibliotheca Mycologica* 85:485 pp.
- Kühner, R. 1980. *Les Hymenomycetes Agaricoides (Agaricales, Tricholomatales, Pluteales, Russulales): Etude Generale et Classification*. Société Linnéenne de Lyon, France. 1027 pp.
- Kuldau, G.A., J.-S. Liu, J.F. White, M.R. Siegel, and C.L. Schardl. 1997. Molecular systematics of Clavicipitaceae supporting monophyly of genus *Epichloë* and form genus *Ephelis*. *Mycologia* 89:431–441.
- Kuyper, Th.W. 1994. Genera in the Agaricales: Advances and retreats in the search for a natural system. Pp. 141–159. In: *Generic Concepts in Mycology*. Ed., H. Cléménçon. *Mycologia Helvetica* vol. 6, no. 1.
- Lamoure, D. 1989. Répertoire des données utiles pour effectuer les tests d'intercompatibilité chez les basidiomycètes V.—Agaricales sensu lato. *Cryptogamie Mycologie* 10:41–80.
- Largent, D.L., D. Johnson, and R. Watling. 1977. *How to Identify Mushrooms to Genus III: Microscopic Features*. Mad River Press, CA. 148 pp.
- Lutzoni, F.M. 1997. Phylogeny of lichen- and non-lichen-forming omphalinoid mushrooms and the utility of testing for combinability among multiple data sets. *Systematic Biology* 46:373–406.
- Lutzoni, F.M., and R. Vilgalys. 1994. Integration of morphological and molecular data sets in estimating fungal phylogenies. *Canadian Journal of Botany* 73:S649-S659.
- Macko, V., R.C. Staples, Z. Yaniv, and R.R. Granados. 1974. Self-inhibitors of fungal spore germination. Pp.73–100. In: *The Fungal Spore: Form and Function*. Eds., D.J. Weber, and W.M. Hess. John Wiley and Sons, NY.
- Miller, S.L., P. Torres, and T.M. McClean. 1993. Basidiospore viability and germination in ectomycorrhizal and saprotrophic basidiomycetes. *Mycological Research* 97:141-149.

- Moncalvo, J.-M., H.-H. Wang, and R.-S. Hseu. 1995. Phylogenetic relationships in *Ganoderma* inferred from the internal transcribed spacers and 25S ribosomal DNA sequences. *Mycologia* 87:223–238.
- Moncalvo, J.-M., F.M. Lutzoni, S.A. Rehner, J. Johnson, and R. Vilgalys. 1999. Agaricales phylogeny inferred from the large ribosomal subunit DNA sequences. *Systematic Biology* (In press).
- Moser, M. 1978. *Keys to Agarics and Boleti (Polyporales, Boletales, Agaricales, Russulales)*. 4th ed. Roger Phillips, London. 535 pp.
- Nguyen, T.T., R.H. Schloemer, and D.J. Niederpruem. 1987. Control of basidiospore germination in *Schizophyllum commune*. *Mycologia* 79:399–404.
- Nordstein, S. 1990. *The Genus Crepidotus (Basidiomycotina, Agaricales) in Norway*. Synopsis Fungorum 2, Norway. 115 pp.
- O'Donnell, K., E. Cigelnik, N.S. Weber, and J.M. Trappe. 1997. Phylogenetic relationships among ascomycetous truffles and the true and false morels inferred from 18S and 28S ribosomal DNA sequence analysis. *Mycologia* 89:48–65.
- Petersen, R.H. 1997. Mating systems in hymenomycetes: New reports and taxonomic implications. *Mycotaxon* 63:225–259.
- Pilát, A. 1948. *Evropské druhy trepkovitek Crepidotus Fr.* Atlas Hub Evropských, Prague. 78 pp.
- Pilát, A. 1950. Revision of the types of some extra-European species of the genus *Crepidotus* Fr. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 33:215–249.
- Romagnesi, H. 1940. Essai sur le genre *Tubaria* W. Sm. *Revue de Mycologie* 5:29–43.
- Romagnesi, H. 1943. Études complémentaires sur le genre *Tubaria* et sur deux *Naucoria* tubarioïdes. *Revue de Mycologie* 8:26–35.
- Senn-Irlet, B. 1994. Culture morphology of *Crepidotus* species. *Mycotaxon* 52:59–72.
- Singer, R. 1947. Contributions toward a monograph of the genus “*Crepidotus*”. *Lilloa* 13:59–95.
- Singer, R. (1949) 1951. The “Agaricales” (mushrooms) in modern taxonomy. *Lilloa* 22:5–832.

Singer, R. 1955a. Le genre *Melanomphalia* Christiansen. *Revue de Mycologie* 20:12–17.

Singer, R. 1955b. Staude redivivus. *Mycologia* 47:270–272.

Singer, R. 1962. *The Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy*. 2nd ed. Hafner Publishing Company, NY. 915 pp.

Singer, R. 1967. The genus *Melanomphalia*. *Atas do Instituto de Micologia* 5:476–488.

Singer, R. 1971. A revision of the genus *Melanomphalia* as a basis of the phylogeny of the Crepidotaceae. Pp. 441–474. *In: Evolution in the Higher Basidiomycetes*. Ed., R.H. Petersen. The University of Tennessee Press, Knoxville.

Singer, R. 1973a. Neotropical species of *Simocybe*. *Beihefte Nova Hedwigia* 44:485–517.

Singer, R. 1973b. Monograph of the Neotropical species of *Crepidotus*. *Beihefte Nova Hedwigia* 44: 341–484.

Singer, R. 1986. *The Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy*. 4th ed. J. Cramer, Germany. 981pp.

Šubíková, V., and J. Šubík. 1974. Energetic aspects of spore germination in filamentous fungi. *Folia Microbiologica* 19:367–372.

Sussman, A.S. 1966. Dormancy and spore germination. Pp. 733–764. *In: The Fungi: An Advanced Treatise*. Vol. II. Eds., G.C. Ainsworth, and A.S. Sussman. Academic Press, New York.

Sussman, A.S. 1969. The dormancy and germination of fungus spores. Pp. 99–121. *In: Dormancy and Survival*. Symposia of the Society for Experimental Biology no. 23. Academic Press, New York.

Vilgalys, R., J.-M. Moncalvo, S.-R. Liou, and M. Volovsek. 1996. Recent advances in molecular systematics of the genus *Pleurotus*. Pp. 91–101. *In: Mushroom Biology and Mushroom Products*. Ed., D.J. Royse. Penn State University Press, PA.

Watling, R., and N.M. Gregory. 1989. *British Fungus Flora: Agarics and Boleti 6/Crepidotaceae, Pleurotaceae and other pleurotoid agarics*. Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh. 157 pp.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Materials

Collections processing. Field collections were assigned a unique collection number; data on substrate and ecology was made in the field; spore prints were set up while in the field or immediately upon return to the laboratory; detailed macroscopic notes were made upon return to the laboratory, and collections were photographed and/or sketched in the fresh condition. Collections were dried on a convection air drier at low heat. Microscopic notes were made upon return to the laboratory and/or after drying with subsequent rehydration by applying a drop of EtOH on a wedge of dried material followed by soaking in dH₂O. Sectioned material was mounted and examined in 1% NH₄OH. In addition, one or more of the following reagents were often used for examination: dH₂O, 3% KOH, Melzer's solution, Congo red, Cotton blue, and/or Sudan black. Appendix A contains data for all original collections cited in this work.

Identification and housing. For consistency, all species identifications of *Crepidotus* were made according to the keys in Hesler and Smith (1965) for temperate species, and Singer (1973) for Neotropical species. If a reasonable species identification was not attainable based on one of these two monographs, identifications followed the primary literature. Species identifications within the other genera follow the primary literature. All collections are housed in the Virginia Tech Mycology Herbarium (VPI), and

assigned a unique VTMH number in addition to their individual collection numbers. See appendix B for list of assigned VTMH numbers.

Molecular Data

DNA Extractions. A 2-3 mm wedge of pileus tissue was suspended in 300 μ L of 2X CTAB extraction buffer (Hillis et al. 1996) in a 1.5-mL eppendorf tube after drying (1996 field season) or immediately upon return to the lab (subsequent collections). Material was macerated with a plastic tissue grinder in the eppendorf and heated in a water bath at 65 C for approximately 30 min. An equal volume of chloroform/isoamyl alcohol (24:1) was added to the eppendorf and the tube was vigorously agitated for several min. The sample was centrifuged at 13,000 g for 5 min, and the supernatant pipetted into a clean labeled eppendorf. A second extraction was performed with an amount of chloroform/isoamyl alcohol equal to the amount of supernatant, and the sample was again agitated and centrifuged.

Supernatant was then pipetted into a clean labeled eppendorf and an equal volume of isopropyl alcohol was added to the tube. The tube was inverted several times and then placed in a freezer at 4 C for 30 min to 2 h. The eppendorf was then centrifuged at 13,000 g for 5 min. Once the precipitate had pelletized, the alcohol was discarded. Pellets were washed in 100 μ L of cold 80% EtOH for several min. The alcohol was discarded and the eppendorfs with DNA pellet were allowed to completely dry, either by air, vacuum

centrifugation, or over a convection air drier. Pellet was then suspended in 25 μL of TE buffer and stored at -4 C .

Dried herbarium material was extracted in the same manner as the fresh material, but heated for 1 h in the water bath prior to extraction, and one additional chloroform/isoamyl alcohol extraction was performed. Culture material was extracted in the same manner as the fresh material, except that the first extraction was done in phenol/chloroform/isoamyl alcohol (25:24:1), followed by 2 chloroform/isoamyl extractions.

DNA dilutions. The amount of extracted DNA was checked electrophoretically on a 1% agarose gel by loading 2 μL of each extraction mixed with loading dye into separate lanes, and 2 μL of a DNA sample of known molecular weight in the last lane. Gels were stained with ethidium bromide and photographed under UV light. Optimal dilution amount was gauged by eye and original extractions were then diluted. DNA from fresh material was usually diluted 1/100. Dilutions were made by pipetting 1 μL of extracted DNA into a clean labeled eppendorf containing the appropriate amount of ddH_2O .

DNA amplification. A portion of the nuclear large ribosomal subunit DNA, and adjacent ITS2 and 5.8S regions, were first amplified using primers 5.8S-R (5'-TCGATGAAGAACGCAGCG) and LR7 (5'-TACTACCACCAAGATCT) (Vilgalys and Hester 1990). The basic 15 μL PCR cocktail contained 2.5 μL of 10X PCR buffer with Mg^{++} , 4 μL of dNTP mix (containing 2 mM each of dATP, dCTP, dGTP, and dTTP), 1.25 μL each of the 10 μM primers, and 0.1 μL of Taq polymerase in 5.9 μL of ddH_2O

per reaction. This cocktail was later modified to include 2.5 μL of bovine serum albumin (Stommel et al. 1997) with the concomitant reduction of ddH₂O to 3.4 μL per reaction.

Diluted DNA (10 μL) and 15 μL of PCR cocktail were pipetted into a clean, labeled, mini-ependorf for each reaction, and capped with a drop of mineral oil. A Perkin Elmer DNA Thermal Cycler #480 was used for PCR amplification at: one cycle of 94 C for 3 min; 35 cycles of 94 C for 1 min, 55 C for 30 sec, and 72 C for 2 min; and one cycle of 72 C for 5 min.

PCR purification. Products were checked by electrophoresing on a 1% agarose gel and then purified with QUAquick PCR purification kit (Qiagen) following the manufacturer's protocol, or by Millipore filters, following the manufacturer's protocol. Purified PCR products were then checked by electrophoresing on a 1% agarose gel, and the necessity for further dilution/concentration of product was gauged by eye to give about 13-25 ng/ μL for each sample.

Sequencing reactions. Primers LR0R (5'-ACCCGCTGAACTTAAGC), LR3R (5'-GTCTTGAAACACGGACC), LR5 (5'-TCCTGAGGGAACTTCG), and LR16 (5'-TTCCACCCAAACTCG) (Rytas Vilgalys, personal communication) were used to amplify overlapping sections of a portion of the 5' end (approximately 1200 bases) of the large subunit coding region. For each reaction, 4 μL of manufacturer's FS cocktail containing polymerase, dNTPs, and fluorescently-labeled ddNTPs, (Perkin/Elmer ABI), 2 μL of a 1 μM primer, and 4 μL of purified DNA, were pipetted into a mini-ependorf tube. Thus, four reactions (one for each primer) were conducted for each DNA sample.

Samples were topped with a drop of mineral oil and PCR carried out on a Perkin Elmer DNA Thermal Cycler #480. Reaction conditions were set at: one cycle of 96 C for 2 min; and 25 cycles of 96 C for 30 sec, 50 C for 15 sec, and 60 C for 4 min.

The PCR products were purified in sephadex columns. Sephadex was prepared fresh by decanting 10 g in 200 mL of dH₂O, and then pipetted (600 µL) into prepared columns and centrifuged at 2,600 g for 2 min. Columns were subsequently placed in clean, labeled eppendorfs, and the PCR product was pipetted from under the oil drop and onto the sephadex. Samples were centrifuged at 2,600 g for 2 min to collect filtered product. Product was thoroughly dried by placing eppendorfs in a vacuum centrifuge for approximately 20 min. Dried samples were stored at -20 C until sequenced.

Dried sequencing preps were suspended in 3 µL of sequencing buffer, vortexed briefly, and gently heated in a water bath to denature the DNA. Samples were loaded and phoresed by a technician on 8% polyacrylamide gels on an automated sequencer (ABI373 or ABI377).

Sequence Analysis

Contiguous sequences were assembled from the four primers using Sequencher 2.0 (GeneCodes Corp.) to obtain a sequence of approximately 1000 bases. Sequences were manually aligned in PAUP 3.0 or PAUP 3.1.1 (Swofford 1993), and regions with ambiguous alignment were excluded from analysis. Gaps were treated as a fifth character; all characters were given equal weight.

A heuristic search for the most parsimonious trees using a tree-bisection-reconnection (TBR) branch swapping algorithm was conducted in PAUP 3.1.1 or test version 40d63 of PAUP* (written by D.L. Swofford) with MULPARS in effect, and addition sequences set to random with ten replicates. Consensus trees were derived from all most parsimonious trees described. Support for the clades found by parsimony analysis was assessed by bootstrapping replications (Hillis and Bull 1993), jackknifing replications (Lanyon 1985), and calculation of decay indices (Bremer 1988). Bootstrapping and jackknifing analyses were performed using TBR branch swapping with 100 replicates for each. Starting trees were obtained by ten random addition sequence replicates with MULPARS in effect. Decay values were calculated up to five steps longer than the most parsimonious tree. Consensus trees were then obtained for all trees of each saved length, and compared by eye. Taxon sampling methods will be discussed individually within the applicable chapters.

Literature Cited

- Bremer, K. 1988. The limits of amino acid sequence data in angiosperm phylogenetic reconstruction. *Evolution* 42:795–803.
- Hesler, L.R., and A.H. Smith. 1965. *North American Species of Crepidotus*. Hafner Publishing Company, NY. 168 pp.
- Hillis, D.M., and J.J. Bull. 1993. An empirical test of bootstrapping as a method for assessing confidence in phylogenetic analysis. *Systematic Biology* 42:182–192.
- Hillis, D.M., C. Moritz, and B.K. Mable (Eds.). 1996. *Molecular Systematics*. 2nd ed. Sinauer Associates, Sunderland, MA. 655 pp.

Lanyon, S. 1985. Detecting internal inconsistencies in distance data. *Systematic Zoology* 34:39–403.

Singer, R. 1973. Monograph of the Neotropical species of *Crepidotus*. *Beihefte Nova Hedwigia* 44: 341–484.

Stommel, J.R., G.R. Panta, A. Levi, and L.J. Rowland. 1997. Effects of gelatin and BSA on the amplification reaction for generating RAPD. *BioTechniques* 22:1064–1066.

Swofford, D.L. 1993. *PAUP: Phylogenetic Analysis Using Parsimony*. Version 3.1.1. Distributed by the Illinois Natural History Survey, Champaign, Illinois. 257 pp.

Vilgalys, R., and M. Hester. 1990. Rapid genetic identification and mapping of enzymatically amplified ribosomal DNA from several *Cryptococcus* species. *Journal of Bacteriology* 172:4238–4246.

THE CREPIDOTACEAE (IMAI) SINGER: NEW EVIDENCE BASED ON NUCLEAR LARGE SUBUNIT rDNA SEQUENCES

Abstract

The Crepidotaceae (Basidiomycetes: Agaricales) as conceived by Singer consists of five agaric and four cyphelloid genera, although many alternate classification schemes for these fungi exist. Phylogenetic relationships were investigated for the four most prevalent genera of the Crepidotaceae (*Crepidotus*, *Simocybe*, *Melanomphalia*, and *Tubaria*) in conjunction with representatives from each of the other families of dark-spored agarics, by DNA sequencing. Parsimony analysis of sequences from the nuclear DNA encoding approximately 1,000 bases from the 5' end of the large ribosomal subunit (LSU rDNA) gene supports the Singer family of *Crepidotus*, *Simocybe*, and *Melanomphalia* as a monophyletic clade within the Agaricales. Affinities of the genus *Tubaria* to the other members of the Crepidotaceae are uncertain from these data. The genus *Crepidotus* does not appear monophyletic within this family. The Crepidotaceae appears more closely related to the Bolbitiaceae and the genus *Panaeolus* (Coprinaceae) than to the Cortinariaceae or the Strophariaceae as traditionally hypothesized.

Introduction

The Crepidotaceae, as conceived by Singer, consists of the agaric genera *Crepidotus* (Fr.) Staude, *Tubaria* (W.G. Smith) Gillet, *Melanomphalia* Christiansen,

Simocybe Karsten, and *Pleurotellus* Fayod, and the cyphelloid genera *Episphaeria* Donk apud Singer ex Donk, *Phaeosolenia* Spegazzini, *Pellidiscus* Donk, and *Chromocyphella* de Toni and Levi (Singer 1951, Singer 1962, Singer 1967, Singer 1973b). All genera are saprophytic, possess dark spores with the exception of *Pleurotellus*, and lack a true apical germ pore. The family includes both astipitate (*Crepidotus*, *Pleurotellus*) and stipitate (*Simocybe*, *Melanomphalia*, *Tubaria*) agaricoid members. These fungi are worldwide in distribution. At present there exist approximately 150 known species of *Crepidotus*, 38 species of *Simocybe*, 24 species of *Melanomphalia*, 15 species of *Tubaria*, two species of *Pleurotellus*, and nine species in the cyphelloid genera (Singer 1986, Hawksworth et al. 1995). A worldwide monograph to any of these genera is not available, however several regional studies have been compiled for the most prevalent of these, i.e. *Crepidotus* (Singer 1947, Pilát 1948, Pilát 1950, Hesler and Smith 1965, Singer 1973a), *Tubaria* (Romagnesi 1940, Romagnesi 1943), *Melanomphalia* (Singer 1971), and *Simocybe* (Singer 1973b, Horak 1979, Horak 1980).

Alternative classification schemes place some or all of these genera within other families, mainly the Cortinariaceae and the Strophariaceae Singer and Smith. For example, *Tubaria* is often allied within the Strophariaceae (Moser 1978, Breitenbach and Kränzlin 1995). Watling and Gregory (1989) prefer a close relationship between *Tubaria* and the Cortinariaceae, while deferring to Singer's concepts. Hawksworth et al. (1995) place *Simocybe* within the Cortinariaceae. *Melanomphalia*, *Simocybe*, and *Tubaria* are transferred to the Cortinariaceae by Jülich (1981). All genera of the Crepidotaceae *sensu* Singer are placed within the Cortinariaceae in the *Flora Agaricina Neerlandica* (Bas

1988). Nor does Kühner (1980) accept the Crepidotaceae, instead placing *Crepidotus*, *Tubaria*, and *Simocybe* (he does not treat *Melanomphalia* or *Pleurotellus*) within the Strophariaceae, and this position is supported by Nordstein (1990).

Crepidotus is a large and morphologically diverse genus. Basidiospore form is particularly variable between the different species. Spore shapes range from globose to subfusoid and spore walls may be smooth, rugose, punctate, or echinulate. Basidiospore morphology is one of the keystones of agaric taxonomy (Jülich 1981, Singer 1986), and such a wide range in basidiospore morphology is rarely encountered within other agaric genera. The only researchers to deal extensively with infrageneric classification within this genus are Singer and Hesler and Smith. Singer (1986) divided the genus into two sections and four subsections based primarily on the presence or absence of spore ornamentation and secondarily on the presence or absence of clamp connections in the mature fruiting body. Hesler and Smith (1965) divided *Crepidotus* into three subgenera based primarily on the presence or absence of clamp connections and secondarily on spore shape.

The following questions were addressed in this study: (i) Is there a monophyletic group of genera roughly corresponding to the Crepidotaceae *sensu* Singer, within the context of the other dark-spored agaric families? (ii) Is the genus *Crepidotus* monophyletic? (iii) What other fungi are closely related to this group? The classification of Singer (1986) was used as a foundation from which representative genera of other dark-spored agaric families were sampled. Four species of *Crepidotus* were selected to include one representative from each of the four Singer subsections. Traditional classification of these fungi has been based solely on morphology, with varying results. A molecular

approach enabled the testing of traditionally-derived phylogenetic hypotheses by a non-morphologically based source of characters.

Materials and Methods

Materials. Methods for obtaining and identifying original collections were described on page 22. Collection data for all materials studied are given in Appendix A. Virginia Tech Mycology Herbarium (VPI) assignments are listed in Appendix B.

Molecular data. Methods for DNA extraction, amplification, purification, sequencing, and analysis were described on pages 23-27. Sequencing data for the non-Crepidotaceae fungi were obtained from the data bases of the Mycology Laboratory of the Department of Botany, Duke University.

Taxon sampling. The 25 taxa were sampled are listed in Table 1.1. Of the Crepidotaceae, as recognized by Singer, at least one representative was chosen from each genus with more than five recognized species. These were *Tubaria*, *Melanomphalia*, *Simocybe*, and *Crepidotus*. Four species of *Crepidotus* were sampled to include one species from each of the four Singer subsections while simultaneously including at least one representative of each of the Hesler and Smith subgenera, in an effort to cover the wide range of phenotypical variance within this genus. A broad based sampling technique was employed to represent the other dark-spored agaric families as

Table 1.1. Taxa selected for analysis of the Crepidotaceae within the Agaricales
Taxa listed following the classification of Singer (1986)

Taxon	Collection #	Locality	Source/ GenBank #
Agaricaceae			
<i>Agaricus bisporus</i> (Lange) Singer	SAR 88/411	Washington, USA	U11911
<i>Agaricus pocillator</i> Murrill	J 173	North Carolina, USA	AF041542
<i>Leucocoprinus cepaestipes</i> (Sow.: Fr.) Patouillard	EFM 548	Colombia	U85286
Coprinaceae			
<i>Coprinus atramentarius</i> (Bull.: Fr.) Fries	C 114 = VT 1131	Virginia, USA	AF041484
<i>Coprinus nudiceps</i> P.D. Orton	C 159 = KEMP 737/1	unknown	AF041517
<i>Panaeolus acuminatus</i> (Schaeff.: Secr.) Quélet	J 129	Scotland	AF041535
<i>Psathyrella candolleana</i> (Fr.) Maire	J 181	Kew, England	AF041531
Bolbitiaceae			
<i>Bolbitius vitellinus</i> (Pers.) Fries	SAR 84/100	Washington, USA	U11913
<i>Conocybe rickenii</i> (Schaeff.) Kühner	J 183	North Carolina, USA	AF041546
Strophariaceae			
<i>Hypholoma subviride</i> (Berk. & Curt.) Dennis	JJ 69	North Carolina, USA	AF042570
<i>Pholiota squarrosoides</i> Peck	JJ 7	North Carolina, USA	AF042568
<i>Psilocybe silvatica</i> (Peck) Singer & Smith	RV 5-7-1989	North Carolina, USA	AF042618
<i>Stropharia rugosoannulata</i> Farlow ex Murrill	D 258	Maryland, USA	AF041544
Cortinariaceae			
<i>Cortinarius iodes</i> Berkeley & Curtis	JM 96/23	Virginia, USA	AF042613
<i>Cortinarius</i> sp.	JM 96/40	North Carolina, USA	AF042614
<i>Dermocybe marylandensis</i> Ammirati & Smith	JM 96/24	Virginia, USA	AF042615
Crepidotaceae			
<i>Crepidotus applanatus</i> (Pers. ex Fr.) Kummer	MCA 188	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>Crepidotus cinnabarinus</i> Peck	MCA 387	New York, USA	this work
<i>Crepidotus fraxinicola</i> Murrill	OKM 26739	Washington, USA	this work
<i>Crepidotus</i> sp.	OKM 27303	Dominican Republic	this work
<i>Melanomphalia</i> sp.	OKM 27270	Puerto Rico, USA	this work
<i>Simocybe sumptuosa</i> (Orton) Singer	OKM 27046	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>Tubaria conspersa</i> (Pers. ex Fr.) Fayod	MCA 388	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>Tubaria hiemalis</i> Romagnesi ex Bon	MCA 385	Virginia, USA	this work
Outgroup			
<i>Ganoderma australe</i> group	JM RSH-0705	Toayuan, Taiwan	X78780

recognized by Singer. At least two generic representatives were selected from each family (Coprinaceae, Bolbitiaceae, Strophariaceae, Cortinariaceae, Agaricaceae). The Gomphidiaceae and Paxillaceae were excluded from analysis since they are most commonly regarded as allies to the boletes rather than the agarics (Singer 1986, Hawksworth et al. 1995). *Ganoderma* (Basidiomycetes: Aphyllorphorales) was chosen as the outgroup since the Aphyllorphorales are considered as ancestral to the Agaricales by most modern researchers.

Results

The 25 analyzed taxa are shown in Table 1.1. Sequence alignments with excluded variably aligned regions indicated are shown in Appendix C. Of the 933 characters aligned, 79 characters were excluded from analysis, and 107 characters were parsimony-informative.

Figure 1.1 shows the strict consensus of the two equally most parsimonious trees that were obtained with *Ganoderma australe* designated as the outgroup (length = 446, CI = 0.511, RI = 0.536). Branches with bootstrapping support of 60% or greater are noted as the first number given above the supported branch; jackknifing support of >60% are noted as the second number given above the supported branch. Decay values of >1 are noted below the supported branches.

Four distinct nodes with support can be defined that represent the traditional agaric families Agaricaceae (represented by *Agaricus pocillator*, *A. bisporus*,

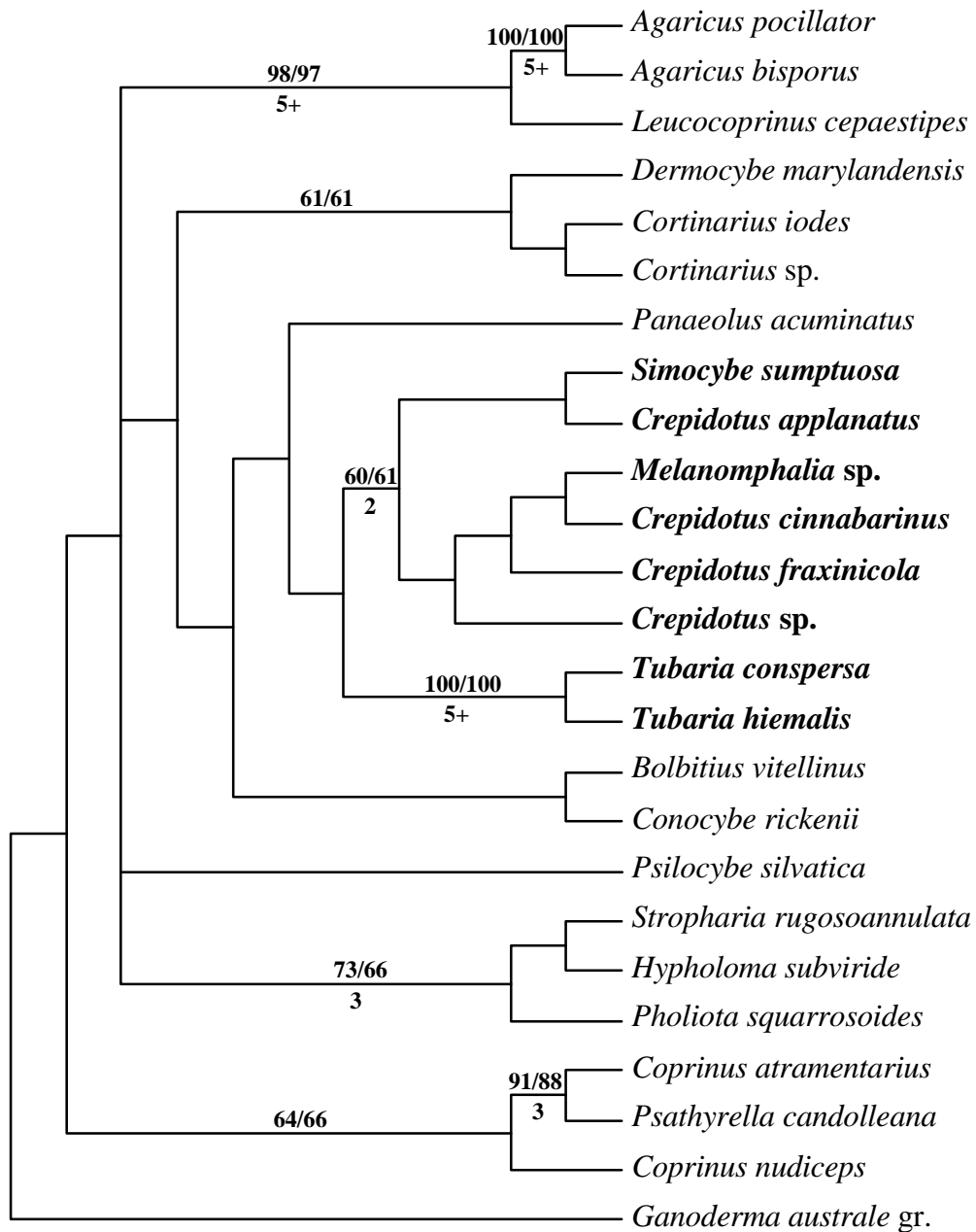


Figure 1.1. Crepidotaceae within the Agaricales: strict consensus of the two equally most parsimonious trees (length = 446, CI = 0.511 and RI = 0.536) obtained with LSU rDNA sequencing data. Bootstrap values 60% or greater from 100 replicates shown as first number above supported branch; jackknife values >60% from 100 replicates shown as second number above supported branch. Decay values shown below supported branch. Names in bold are new sequences of Crepidotaceae *sensu* Singer reported in this study.

Leucocoprinus cepaestipes), Cortinariaceae (represented by *Dermocybe marylandensis*, *Cortinarius* sp., *C. iodes*), Strophariaceae (represented by *Stropharia rugosoannulata*, *Hypholoma subviride*, *Pholiota squarrosoides*), and Coprinaceae (represented by *Coprinus atramentarius*, *C. nudiceps*, *Psathyrella candolleana*). The node representing the Bolbitiaceae (*Bolbitius vitellinus*, *Conocybe rickenii*) is unsupported with these data. Two remaining supported nodes represent members of the Crepidotaceae. One node defines the core Crepidotaceae (*Crepidotus*, *Simocybe*, *Melanomphalia*) while the other represents the genus *Tubaria*. There is no support at the node joining these two clades of the Crepidotaceae *sensu* Singer.

Discussion

Molecular data from the LSU rDNA gene region support the morphologically - based conclusions of Singer in recognizing a monophyletic group of dark-spored agarics as the family Crepidotaceae. The core members of this family include the genera *Crepidotus*, *Melanomphalia*, and *Simocybe*, although the inclusion of *Tubaria* within this family is ambiguously supported by the sequencing data. There is evidence that the genus *Crepidotus*, represented by four morphologically divergent species in this study, is not monophyletic. These results also indicate that the closest relatives of the Crepidotaceae may be found among the Bolbitiaceae or segregates of the Coprinaceae, although relationships between the dark-spored agaric families remain poorly resolved from these data. A detailed discussion follows.

The Crepidotaceae. Since the establishment of the Crepidotaceae (Singer 1951), the existence of this family, and its generic components, have been historically debated. These data are evidence for recognizing the genera *Crepidotus*, *Simocybe*, and *Melanomphalia* as forming a monophyletic clade of fungi consistent with Singer's Crepidotaceae. Morphologically these genera form a cohesive and diagnosable core of fungi that are saprophytic on woody and herbaceous plant debris, have brown pigmented basidiospores with thick spore walls that lack both a true germ pore and a suprahilar plage, and that never form a cellular cuticle. Most species develop gymnocarpically.

While parsimony analysis suggests that the genus *Tubaria* is a sister taxon to the core Crepidotaceae, there is no support from bootstrapping, jackknifing, or decay indices for this node. Some *Tubaria* have recently been segregated from *Phaeomarasmius* Scherff. (Cortinariaceae) (Harmaja 1978), and *Tubaria* is frequently transferred from the Crepidotaceae to the Cortinariaceae (Jülich 1981) or the Strophariaceae (Moser 1978, Breitenback and Kränzlin 1995). Singer (1962) believes *Tubaria* to be the ancestor of the astipitate *Crepidoti*. Although species of *Tubaria* possess many characters in common with the core Crepidotaceae, they also possess characters not otherwise found in this family, i.e. thin, lightly-pigmented, monostratous spore walls (Pegler and Young 1971, Largent et al. 1977), and hemiangiocarpic development often manifesting as a cortinous partial veil (Singer 1986). Until other genera with similar characters, most notably *Phaeomarasmius*, are sampled, the relationship between *Tubaria* and the Crepidotaceae remains uncertain.

Pleurotellus consists of two species traditionally placed within the Crepidotaceae. Macroscopically these species resemble *Crepidoti*. Microscopically these species differ from the other Crepidotaceae in spore pigmentation and spore form, being hyaline and pip-shaped. Historically, *Pleurotellus* has been allied with *Crepidotus* based on macro-morphology (Singer 1951), and on microscopic similarities between *P. hypnophilus* (Pers. ex Berk.) Fayod and *C. herbarum* (Peck) Sacc. (Hesler and Smith 1965), although *C. herbarum* has since been designated as a synonym for *P. hypnophilus* (Singer 1986). From the present study it can be inferred that microscopic (particularly those of basidiospore morphology), rather than macroscopic characters are most useful for delimiting the members of the Crepidotaceae. However, sequence sampling of *Pleurotellus* is indicated to further assess the relationship between this genus and the Crepidotaceae.

Although not empirically tested in this study, the cyphelloid taxa *Episphaeria*, *Phaeosolenia*, *Pellidiscus*, and *Chromocyphella* possess a suite of morphological and ecological characters that are entirely consistent with those found in the core Crepidotaceae. Even though these species lack the gills normally associated with the Agaricales, some cyphelloid basidiomycetes may represent reduced forms derived from agaric ancestors (Singer 1963, Singer 1966, Miller and Watling 1987). Recently published studies using DNA sequencing evidence support other theoretical associations between form-reduced taxa and their agaric ancestors (Kretzer and Bruns 1997, Johnson and Vilgalys 1998). Sampling from these four cyphelloid genera could ascertain whether these represent gill-less members of the Crepidotaceae.

Crepidotus sensu lato. Parsimony analysis of the LSU rDNA region suggests that the genus *Crepidotus* is not monophyletic within the Crepidotaceae although none of the nodes representing polyphyletic clades are supported by bootstrapping, jackknifing, or decay indices with these data. The potential polyphyly of *Crepidotus* was further evaluated by analyzing the same data matrix with the addition of several other *Crepidotus* taxa, and bootstrapping support of the nodes that contain species of *Simocybe* and *Crepidotus*, and *Melanomphalia* and *Crepidotus* was found to be >50% (results not shown). This question will be addressed in depth in Chapter 2 of this work.

Related taxa. Singer has hypothesized the Crepidotaceae to be intermediate between the Cortinariaceae and the Entolomataceae and also as being closely related to the Paxillaceae (Singer 1972, Singer 1986). Other researchers, most notably Kühner (1980) believe the genera of the Crepidotaceae to be components of the Strophariaceae. The evidence from these data suggest that the Crepidotaceae are unrelated to the mycorrhizal representatives of the Cortinariaceae sampled, and unrelated to the Strophariaceae. Since the Entolomataceae, characterized by pink pigmented, angular spores, have been shown to be unrelated to the dark-spored agarics in the work of Moncalvo et al. (1999), they were not sampled in this study. Likewise, the Paxillaceae are now considered to be members of the Boletales (Hawksworth et al. 1995), which form a sister to the Agaricales (Moncalvo et al. 1999) and therefore were not sampled in this work. Although relationships between families remain largely unresolved with the broad based sampling technique employed here, the LSU rDNA data do suggest that a search for sister taxa to the Crepidotaceae be conducted more rigorously from within the

Bolbitiaceae, and from *Panaeolus* and its relatives. Additional analysis should also include the saprophytic segregates of the Cortinariaceae, such as *Gymnopilus* and *Phaeomarasmius*, that were not sampled for this study.

In summary, the existence of a core clade of dark-spored agarics, composed of the genera *Crepidotus*, *Melanomphalia*, and *Simocybe*, is indicated by DNA sequencing analysis. The goal of any modern systematic study should be the delimitation of monophyletic phylogenetic clades (Kuyper 1994, Hibbett and Donoghue 1998). Therefore, given our present morphological knowledge and the molecular evidence presented here, it is recommended that the Crepidotaceae, as conceived by Singer, be maintained as a family of Agaricales. No generic exclusions are indicated pending further molecular investigation.

Literature Cited

- Bas, C. 1988. Orders and families in agarics and boleti. Pp.40–49. *In: Flora Agaricina Neerlandica* Vol. 1. Eds., C. Bas, Th.W. Kuyper, M.E. Noordeloos, and E.C. Vellinga. A.A. Balkema, Rotterdam, The Netherlands.
- Breitenbach, J., and F. Kränzlin. 1995. *Fungi of Switzerland: Agarics*. Vol. 4, Pt. 2. Edition Mykologia, Lucerne. 370 pp.
- Hawksworth, D.L., P.M. Kirk, B.C. Sutton, and D.N. Pegler. 1995. *Ainsworth and Bisby's Dictionary of the Fungi*. 8th ed. CAB International, NY. 616 pp.
- Harmaja, H. 1978. *Phaeomarasmius confragosus*—an agaric to be transferred to *Tubaria*. *Karstenia* 18:55–56.
- Hesler, L.R., and A.H. Smith. 1965. *North American Species of Crepidotus*. Hafner Publishing Company, NY. 168 pp.

- Horak, E. 1979. New species of *Simocybe* Karsten (Agaricales) from Papua New Guinea. *Sydowia* 32:123–130.
- Horak, E. 1980. Fungi Agaricini Novazelandiae X. *Simocybe* Karsten. *New Zealand Journal of Botany* 18:189–196.
- Johnson, J., and R. Vilgalys. 1998. Phylogenetic systematics of *Lepiota* sensu lato based on nuclear large subunit rDNA evidence. *Mycologia* 90:971–979.
- Jülich, W. 1981. Higher taxa of basidiomycetes. *Bibliotheca Mycologica* 85:485 pp.
- Kretzer, A. and T.D. Bruns. 1997. Molecular revisitation of the genus *Gastrosuillus*. *Mycologia* 89:586–589.
- Kühner, R. 1980. *Les Hymenomycetes Agaricoides (Agaricales, Tricholomatales, Pluteales, Russulales): Etude Generale et Classification*. Société Linnéenne de Lyon, France. 1027 pp.
- Kuyper, Th.W. 1994. Genera in the Agaricales: Advances and retreats in the search for a natural system. Pp. 141v159. In: *Generic Concepts in Mycology*. Ed., H. Cléménçon. *Mycologia Helvetica* vol. 6, no. 1.
- Miller, O.K., and R. Watling. 1987. Whence cometh the agarics? A reappraisal. Pp. 435–448. In: *Evolutionary Biology of the Fungi*. Eds., A.D.M. Rayner, C.M. Brasier, and D. Moore. Cambridge University Press, UK.
- Moncalvo, J.-M., F.M. Lutzoni, S.A. Rehner, J. Johnson, and R. Vilgalys. 1999. Agaricales phylogeny inferred from the large ribosomal subunit DNA sequences. *Systematic Biology* (In press).
- Moser, M. 1978. *Keys to Agarics and Boleti (Polyporales, Boletales, Agaricales, Russulales)*. 4th ed. Roger Phillips, London. 535 pp.
- Nordstein, S. 1990. *The Genus Crepidotus (Basidiomycotina, Agaricales) in Norway*. Synopsis Fungorum 2, Norway. 115 pp.
- Pegler, D.N., and T.W.K. Young. 1971. Basidiospore morphology in the Agaricales. *Beihefte Nova Hedwigia* 35:210 pp.
- Pilát, A. 1948. *Evropské druhy trepkovitek Crepidotus Fr. Atlas Hub Evropských*, Prague. 78 pp.

- Pilát, A. 1950. Revision of the types of some extra-European species of the genus *Crepidotus* Fr. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 33:215–249.
- Romagnesi, H. 1940. Essai sur le genre *Tubaria* W. Sm. *Revue de Mycologie* 5:29–43.
- Romagnesi, H. 1943. Études complémentaires sur le genre *Tubaria* et sur deux *Naucoria* tubarioïdes. *Revue de Mycologie* 8:26–35.
- Singer, R. 1947. Contributions toward a monograph of the genus “*Crepidotus*”. *Lilloa* 13:59-95.
- Singer, R. (1949) 1951. The “Agaricales” (mushrooms) in modern taxonomy. *Lilloa* 22:5-832.
- Singer, R. 1962. *The Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy*. 2nd ed. Hafner Publishing Co, NY. 915 pp.
- Singer, R. 1967. The genus *Melanomphalia*. *Atas do Instituto de Micologia* 5:476–488.
- Singer, R. 1963. “*Skepperiella populi*” y la filogenia de las “*Cyphellaceae*”. *Boletín de la Sociedad Argentina de Botánica* 10:209-214.
- Singer, R. 1966. Notes on cyphellaceous fungi. *Darwiniana* 14:9-18.
- Singer, R. 1971. A revision of the genus *Melanomphalia* as a basis of the phylogeny of the Crepidotaceae. Pp. 441–474. In: *Evolution in the Higher Basidiomycetes*. Ed., R.H. Petersen. The University of Tennessee Press, Knoxville.
- Singer, R. 1973a. Monograph of the Neotropical species of *Crepidotus*. *Beihefte Nova Hedwigia* 44: 341–484.
- Singer, R. 1973b. Neotropical species of *Simocybe*. *Beihefte Nova Hedwigia* 44:485–517.
- Singer, R. 1986. *The Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy*. 4th ed. J. Cramer, Germany. 981pp.
- Watling, R., and N.M. Gregory. 1989. *British Fungus Flora: Agarics and Boleti 6/Crepidotaceae, Pleurotaceae and other pleurotoid agarics*. Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh. 157 pp.

SEGREGATES OF *CREPIDOTUS* (FR.) STAUDE AS INFERRED FROM MOLECULAR AND MORPHOLOGICAL DATA

Introduction

The genus *Crepidotus* (Fr.) Staude (Agaricales: Crepidotaceae) consists of saprophytic fungi, mainly pleurotoid in habit, that are world-wide in distribution. At least 233 species (*Index of Fungi*) have been described, although current generic concepts have been refined to leave closer to 150 species (Hawksworth et al. 1995) in the genus. Species identification in this group is notoriously difficult, and infrageneric classification remains controversial. Analysis of the nuclear genes coding for a portion of the large ribosomal subunit (LSU rDNA) support a universal origin of this genus within the Crepidotaceae (Imai) Singer, but suggest that the genus itself is not monophyletic within the family (Chapter 1).

Species of *Crepidotus* are dark-spored and lack an apical germ pore. Basidiospore form, however, is particularly variable between the different species. Spore shapes range from globose to subfusoid and spore walls may be smooth, rugose, punctate, or echinulate. Such range in basidiospore morphology is rarely encountered within other agaric genera. Two classification systems have been proposed for *Crepidotus* (summarized in Table 2.1). Singer (1986) divides *Crepidotus* into two sections and a total of four subsections based primarily on the presence or absence of spore ornamentation and secondarily on the presence or absence of clamp connections in

Table 2.1. Infrageneric Classification of *Crepidotus* (Fr.) Staude
as proposed by Hesler and Smith (1965) and Singer (1986)

HESLER AND SMITH Subgenera and Sections	defining characters
I. Subgenus <i>Crepidotus</i>	- clamp connections
1. Section <i>Cinnabarini</i> Hes. & Sm.	+ dissolved red pigments
2. Section <i>Tubariopsis</i> Hes. & Sm.	fusoid to subfusoid spores
3. Section <i>Stratosi</i> Hes. & Sm.	pileus structure a duplex
4. Section <i>Parvuli</i> Hes. & Sm.	spores ornamented and globose
5. Section <i>Crepidotus</i>	+ gelatinization
6. Section <i>Versuti</i> Hes. & Sm.	spores ellipsoid
II. Subgenus <i>Sphaerula</i> Hes. & Sm.	+ clamp connections, spores globose
7. Section <i>Nyssicolae</i> (Sing.) Hes. & Sm.	fruiting body stipitate
8. Section <i>Sphaerula</i>	fruiting body pleurotoid
a. Subsection <i>Sphaerula</i>	pileus and fibrils white
b. Subsection <i>Colorantes</i> Hes. & Sm.	pileus colored, fibrils white
c. Subsection <i>Fulvofibrillosi</i> Hes. & Sm.	fibrils colored
III. Subgenus <i>Dochmiopus</i> (Pat.) Pilát	+ clamp connections, not globose
9. Section <i>Cystidiosi</i> Hes. & Sm.	+ pleurocystidia
10. Section <i>Fulvidi</i> Hes. & Sm.	pileus and/or fibrils colored
11. Section <i>Phaseoli</i> Hes. & Sm.	spores phaseoliform
12. Section <i>Fusisporae</i> Hes. & Sm.	spores fusoid
13. Section <i>Betulae</i> Hes. & Sm.	spores ellipsoid, smooth
14. Section <i>Dochmiopus</i> (Pat.) Pilát	spores ornamented, small
15. Section <i>Crepidotellae</i> Hes. & Sm.	spores ornamented, large
SINGER Sections and Subsections	defining characters
I. Section <i>Echinospori</i> Pilát	ornamented spores
1. Subsection <i>Porpophorini</i> Singer	+ clamp connections
2. Subsection <i>Aporpini</i> Singer	- clamp connections
II. Section <i>Crepidotus</i>	smooth spores
3. Subsection <i>Fibulatini</i> Singer	+ clamp connections
4. Subsection <i>Crepidotus</i> (= <i>Defibulatini</i> Singer 1947)	- clamp connections

the sporocarp. Hesler and Smith (1965) divide the genus into three subgenera and a total of 15 sections based primarily on the presence or absence of clamp connections and secondarily on spore shape. A worldwide monograph is not available for *Crepidotus*, although several regional monographs (Singer 1947, Pilát 1948, Pilát 1950, Hesler and Smith 1965, Singer 1973) and studies (Imai 1938, Orton 1960, Hesler 1975, Horak 1977, Ortega and Buendia 1989, Stangl et al. 1991, Senn-Irlet and De Meijer 1998) continue to further this goal.

The following questions were addressed in this study: (i) Is the genus *Crepidotus* monophyletic within the Crepidotaceae? (ii) What are the monophyletic groups of *Crepidotus sensu lato*, and do they correspond to either the subclassification of Singer (1986) or Hesler and Smith (1965)? (iii) What are the morphological characters that might reliably diagnose the segregates of *Crepidotus sensu lato*? Taxa were chosen to cover the wide phenotypic range in this genus by including at least one representative from each of the Singer subsections and the Hesler and Smith subgenera. First, phylogenetic relationships were evaluated using a portion of the nuclear large subunit ribosomal DNA (LSU rDNA) gene region. Since traditional classification of these fungi has been based solely on morphology, a molecular approach was employed to enable the testing of traditionally-derived phylogenetic hypotheses by a non-morphologically based source of characters. A data set of 25 morphological characters was then compiled and analyzed separately and in conjunction with the molecular characters to further define the segregates of *Crepidotus*.

Materials and Methods

Materials. Methods for obtaining and identifying collections were described on page 22. Collection data for all materials studied are given in Appendix A. Virginia Tech Mycology Herbarium (VPI) assignments are listed in Appendix B.

Molecular data. Methods for DNA extraction, amplification, purification, and sequencing were described on pages 23-26. Sequencing data for the non-Crepidotaceae fungi was obtained from the databases of the Mycology Laboratory of the Department of Botany, Duke University.

Taxon sampling. A total of 31 taxa were sampled (Table 2.2). Sampling included a morphologically diverse set of 23 *Crepidotus* taxa, chosen to include at least two members from each of Singer's four subsections, and representatives from all three of Hesler and Smith's subgenera, encompassing 10 of their 15 sections. Two to three taxa from each of the allied genera *Melanomphalia*, *Simocybe*, and *Tubaria* (Crepidotaceae), were evaluated as additional ingroup constituents, with *Panaeolus acuminatus* (Coprinaceae) designated as the outgroup. Previous analysis in Chapter 1 has shown *P. acuminatus* to be the nearest relative of the Crepidotaceae from among those taxa sampled, while the monophyly of *Tubaria* with the core Crepidotaceae (*Crepidotus*, *Melanomphalia*, and *Simocybe*) remains uncertain. Sequence alignments with variable regions excluded from analysis indicated are given in Appendix C. Methods for phylogenetic analysis were described on pages 26-27.

Table 2.2. Taxa selected for analysis of *Crepidotus* within the Crepidotaceae
Taxa listed following the classification of Singer (1986)

Taxon	H&S ⁱ	Collection #	Locality	Source
<i>Crepidotus</i> section <i>Echinospori</i> subsection <i>Porpophorini</i>				
<i>C. applanatus</i> (Pers.) Kummer	8	MCA 188	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>C. aureus</i> Horak	8 ⁱⁱ	OKM 27300	Puerto Rico, USA	this work
<i>C. cystidiosus</i> Hesler & Smith	8	OKM 27048	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>C. distortus</i> Hesler & Smith ⁱⁱⁱ	8	MCA 386	North Carolina, USA	this work
<i>C. cf. fusisporus</i> Hesler & Smith ^{iv}	12	MCA 258	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>C. lanuginosus</i> Hesler & Smith ^v	15	OKM 26976	Oregon, USA	this work
<i>C. malachius</i> (Berk. & Curt.) Saccardo ^{vi}	8	MCA 343	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>C. nephrodes</i> (Berk. & Curt.) Saccardo	8	MCA 189	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>C. nephrodes</i> (Berk. & Curt.) Saccardo	8	OKM 25896	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>C. nyssicola</i> (Murr.) Singer	7	TJB 8699	Maine, USA	this work
<i>C. sphaerosporus</i> (Pat.) Lange	15	OKM 27013	Colorado, USA	this work
<i>C. sp.</i>	12	OKM 26899	Thailand	this work
<i>C. sp.</i>	8	MCA 170	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>Crepidotus</i> section <i>Echinospori</i> subsection <i>Aporpini</i>				
<i>C. cinnabarinus</i> Peck	1	MCA 387	New York, USA	this work
<i>C. versutus</i> (Peck) Saccardo	6	MCA 250	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>C. versutus</i> (Peck) Saccardo	6	MCA 381	North Carolina, USA	this work
<i>Crepidotus</i> section <i>Crepidotus</i> subsection <i>Fibulatini</i>				
<i>C. antillarum</i> (Pat. apud Duss) Singer	13	OKM 26827	Dominican Republic	this work
<i>C. betulae</i> Murrill	13	MCA 384	North Carolina, USA	this work
<i>C. inhonestus</i> Karsten	13	OKM 26740	Washington, USA	this work
<i>C. sp.</i>	13	OKM 27303	Puerto Rico, USA	this work
<i>Crepidotus</i> section <i>Crepidotus</i> subsection <i>Crepidotus</i>				
<i>C. fraxinicola</i> Murrill	5	OKM 26739	Washington, USA	this work
<i>C. fraxinicola</i> Murrill	5	OKM 26748	Washington, USA	this work
<i>C. mollis</i> (Fr.) Staude	5	OKM 26279	Montana, USA	this work

ⁱ Hesler and Smith (1965) infrageneric classification of *Crepidotus*; number corresponds to section # given in Table 2.1.

ⁱⁱ *Crepidotus aureus* is not monographed by Hesler and Smith (1965). Morphology would place it in this section.

ⁱⁱⁱ Singer does not include *C. distortus* as a species in the *Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy* (1986). Morphology would place it in this subsection.

^{iv} Singer does not include *C. fusisporus* as a species in the *Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy* (1986). Morphology would place it in this subsection.

^v Singer (1986) does not recognize *C. lanuginosus* as a species in the *Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy* (1986). Morphology would place it in this subsection.

^{vi} Singer (1986) considers *C. malachius* (Berk. & Curt.) Sacc. as a synonym for *C. nephrodes* (Berk. & Curt.) Sacc.

Table 2.2. Continued

Taxon	H&S	Collection #	Locality	Source
<i>Simocybe</i> P. Karsten				
<i>Simocybe sumptuosa</i> (Orton) Singer		OKM 27046	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>Simocybe</i> sp.		MCA 294	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>Simocybe</i> sp.		MCA 424	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>Melanomphalia</i> M.P. Christiansen				
<i>Melanomphalia</i> sp.		TJB 8496	Puerto Rico, USA	this work
<i>Melanomphalia</i> sp.		OKM 27270	Puerto Rico, USA	this work
<i>Tubaria</i> (W.G. Smith) Gillet				
<i>Tubaria conspersa</i> (Pers. ex. Fr.) Fayod		MCA 388	Virginia, USA	this work
<i>Tubaria hiemalis</i> Romagnesi ex. Bon		MCA 385	North Carolina, USA	this work
Outgroup				
<i>Panaeolus acuminatus</i> (Schaeff.: Secr.) Quélet		J 129	Scotland	AF041535 ⁱ

ⁱ GenBank accession number.

Morphological characters and analysis. Morphological studies were performed on all 23 *Crepidotus* taxa sampled, and a data set of 25 morphological characters constructed. Characters evaluated are shown in Table 2.3; the derived data matrix is given in Table 2.4. Characters chosen for analysis include both those traditionally applied in *Crepidotus* taxonomy (such as character 8), those sometimes applied (such as character number 14), and some that are rarely or never applied, but may have taxonomic value (for example, characters 15 and 17). An explanation for the derivation of character values follows; values in parentheses correspond to character number (Table 2.3).

Substrate and development—Individual *Crepidotus* collections are normally observed inhabiting just one of the following substrate types: herbaceous litter, decorticated wood, or bark (1); and are found on either hardwoods or conifers (2). Values were established from fresh field notes or by direct observation of preserved material. Development of the sporocarp is a character that may have strong taxonomic value (Reijnders 1986). Various stages of stipe development can be found in different species of *Crepidotus* (3). A stipe may completely fail to develop, whereby the mature pileus is directly attached to the substrate. Primordia may exhibit a centrally attached stipe, which fails to continue developing at an early stage as the pileus expands, and results in the mature pileus being attached to the substrate by a lateral plug that originated as the primordial stipe. The stipe may continue to develop beyond the primordia, but either halts before maturity, or develops at a much slower rate than the

Table 2.3. Characters and character states

-
1. Found on herbaceous litter (1); on bark (2); on decorticated wood (3).
 2. Found on hardwoods (1); on conifers (2).
 3. Mature sporocarps astipitate, attached to substrate by pileus surface (1); aborted stipe, mature sporocarps attached by sterile, lateral plug (2); underdeveloped stipe, mature sporocarps attached by lateral, recurved stipe (3); fully stipitate (4).
 4. Average mature cap diameter <5 mm (1); between 5 and 15 mm (2); >15 mm (3).
 5. Color of dried sporocarps pure white or cream (1); ochre or yellow (2); brown (3); red (4).
 6. Lamellae length narrow (1); medium (2); broad (3).
 7. Lamellae spacing close or crowded (1); medium (2); distant (3).
 8. Clamp connections numerous in the sporocarp (1); clamp connections rare (2); clamp connections absent (3).
 9. Epicuticular hyphae with encrusting pigments (1); without encrusting pigments (2).
 10. Pigments dissolving in alkali mounting media and DNA extraction buffer (1); no dissolving pigments (2).
 11. Pileus fibrillose (1); pileus glabrous or hygrophanous (2); pileus squamulose (3).
 12. Cuticle <1/3rd of overall cap thickness (1); cuticle about 1/3rd of overall cap thickness (2); cuticle >1/3rd of overall cap thickness (3).
 13. Epicuticular hyphae not differentiated (1); forming scattered pileocystidia (2); forming a loosely tangled layer (3); forming a dense turf (4).
 14. No hyphal gelatinization (1); some hyphae of the pileus and/or hymenium gelatinized (2).
 15. Oleiferous hyphae present in the pileus and/or hymenium (1); no oleiferous hyphae present (2).
 16. Pleurocystidia present on the lamellae sides (1); no pleurocystidia present (2).
 17. Cheilocystidia Q value <4 (1); between 4 and 7 (2); between 7 and 10 (3); >10 (4).
 18. Cheilocystidia more narrow at apex than base (1); cylindrical (2); wider at apex than base (3); >50% forked at the apex (4).
 19. Basidia 4-spored only (1); 2- and 4-spored basidia present (2); 1-, 2-, 3-, and 4-spored basidia present (3).
 20. Spore Q value between 1.0 and 1.25 (1); between 1.25 and 1.5 (2); between 1.5 and 1.75 (3); between 1.75 and 2.0 (4).
 21. No collapsed spores present after rehydration (1); collapsed spores rare, <10% (2); about 50% of spores collapsed (3); >50% of spores collapsed (4).
 22. Spore walls smooth, no ornamentation (1); ornamentation rugose (2); ornamentation finely punctate, barely visible under oil-immersion (3); ornamentation coarsely punctate, consisting of broadly rounded projections (4); ornamentation strongly punctate, consisting of truncate columns (5); ornamentation strongly echinulate, consisting of spiny projections (6).
 23. Spore shape tapered toward the apiculus (1); not tapered toward the apiculus, equal at both ends (2); shape broader at the apiculus (3).
 24. Spore shape inequilateral in profile (1); equilateral in profile (2).
 25. Apical thinning of the spore wall present (1); apical thinning absent (2).
-

Table 2.4. Character matrix

Taxon	Character numbers																								
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	0	1	2	3	4	5
<i>C. antillarum</i> OKM 26827	3	1	2	3	3	3	3	2	2	2	2	3	1	2	2	1	1	3	3	3	1	1	2	1	2
<i>C. applanatus</i> MCA 188	3	1	2	3	1	1	2	1	2	2	2	2	1	1	1	2	2	3	1	1	2	5	2	2	2
<i>C. aureus</i> OKM 27300	2	1	3	2	2	1	3	1	1	1	1	3	3	1	2	2	1	1	1	1	4	6	2	2	2
<i>C. betulae</i> MCA 384	3	1	2	2	1	3	2	1	2	2	1	3	1	2	2	2	3	2	2	3	2	1	2	1	2
<i>C. cinnabarinus</i> MCA 387	3	1	1	2	4	2	2	3	2	1	1	1	4	1	2	2	1	1	1	2	2	4	1	2	2
<i>C. cystidiosus</i> OKM 27048	3	1	2	3	1	1	2	1	2	2	1	1	2	1	1	1	2	3	1	1	2	5	2	2	2
<i>C. distortus</i> MCA 386	3	1	2	3	3	3	1	1	1	2	2	3	2	1	1	1	2	1	1	1	2	5	2	2	2
<i>C. fraxinicola</i> OKM 26739	3	2	2	3	1	3	2	3	2	2	2	2	1	2	2	2	4	2	1	3	2	1	1	1	1
<i>C. fraxinicola</i> OKM 26748	3	2	2	3	1	3	2	3	2	2	2	2	1	2	2	2	4	2	2	3	1	1	1	1	1
<i>C. cf. fusisporus</i> MCA 258	2	2	2	2	1	2	1	1	2	2	1	1	3	1	2	2	2	3	1	4	2	3	1	1	2
<i>C. inhonestus</i> OKM 26740	3	2	2	3	1	2	2	1	2	2	2	2	3	1	2	2	3	2	2	2	1	2	1	1	1
<i>C. lanuginosus</i> OKM 26976	2	2	2	2	1	1	3	1	2	2	1	1	3	1	2	2	1	4	1	2	3	4	2	1	2
<i>C. malachus</i> MCA 343	3	2	2	3	1	3	1	1	2	2	2	2	1	1	1	2	2	3	1	1	2	5	2	2	2
<i>C. mollis</i> OKM 26279	3	1	2	3	2	3	1	3	1	2	3	2	1	2	2	1	1	1	2	3	1	1	1	1	1
<i>C. nephrodes</i> MCA 189	3	1	2	3	2	1	1	1	1	2	2	2	1	1	1	2	2	3	1	1	2	5	2	2	2
<i>C. nephrodes</i> OKM 25896	3	1	2	3	2	2	2	1	1	2	3	3	2	1	1	2	2	3	1	1	1	5	2	2	2
<i>C. nyssicola</i> TJB 8699	3	1	4	3	2	1	1	2	2	2	1	1	4	1	1	2	1	3	1	1	2	3	1	2	2
<i>C. sphaerosporus</i> OKM 27013	2	1	2	3	1	3	3	1	2	2	1	2	4	1	2	2	1	4	2	2	3	6	2	2	2
<i>C. versutus</i> MCA 381	3	1	1	2	1	2	2	3	2	2	1	1	3	1	2	2	4	2	2	4	1	2	3	1	1
<i>C. versutus</i> MCA 250	1	1	1	2	1	1	2	3	2	2	1	1	3	1	2	2	4	2	3	4	1	2	3	1	1
<i>C. sp.</i> MCA 170	3	1	3	3	2	1	1	2	2	2	2	3	1	1	1	2	1	3	2	1	2	3	1	2	2
<i>C. sp.</i> OKM 26899	2	1	1	1	1	2	2	1	2	2	1	2	3	1	2	2	2	2	1	3	2	2	1	1	2
<i>C. sp.</i> OKM 27303	3	1	2	3	1	3	3	1	2	2	1	3	1	2	1	1	2	3	2	4	1	1	2	1	2
<i>Tubaria conspersa</i> MCA 388	1	1	3	3	3	2	2	1	1	2	1	1	3	1	2	2	1	2	1	3	3	1	1	1	2

pileus, resulting in a pileus attached by a short (< 50% in length of the mature pileus), recurved stipe. The stipe may develop completely and at maturity reach a length at least equal to the width of the pileus. This character was keyed by examination of all specimens in a collection.

Macroscopic characters—Those characters traditionally applied in *Crepidotus* taxonomy are those of cap size (4), cuticle condition (11), color (5), and lamellae length (6) and breadth (7). Cap size is measured as the average size of all mature sporocarps in a collection (or five to ten specimens in very large collections), taken while in fresh condition. Cuticular condition, and lamellae length and breadth, are taken from fresh field notes. Cap color was scored from dried material; color in fresh material often varies within a collection due to spore deposition on caps, and amount of moisture absorbed by the sporocarp, but is fairly consistent between members of a dried collection. The thickness of the cuticle (12) is an inexact measure of relative cuticle thickness in relation to overall pileus (cuticle and lamellae) thickness, as viewed in cross section under oil-immersion.

Hyphal characters—Dissolving pigments (10) were noted when a piece of fresh or rehydrated pileus tissue placed in an alkali mounting medium and CTAB extraction buffer exuded pigment into the surrounding fluid. Other hyphal characters were gauged from sectioning of a mature sporocarp, viewed under oil-immersion. The presence or absence of clamp connections is a key character in *Crepidotus* taxonomy (8) (see Table 2.1), and the presence of gelatinized hyphae (14) in the pileus and/or hymenium is diagnostic for section *Crepidotus* (Hesler and Smith 1965). The presence of encrusted pigments on the epicuticular hyphae (9), the condition of the epicuticular hyphae (13), and the presence of

oleiferous hyphae in the pileus and/or hymenium (15) are not traditionally emphasized, but may be of diagnostic value.

Cystidia and basidia—All values were taken from observation of at least two sections of mature pileus for each collection, viewed under oil-immersion. Pleurocystidia (16) are rare in this genus, but their presence is diagnostic for some species. Cheilocystidia measurements are standard in species descriptions. However, measurements can vary even on one gill section for some *Crepidotus* species. Cheilocystidia shape, however, appears to be fairly consistent for most observed species and, therefore, Q values as a measurement of shape were employed (17). Cheilocystidia from at least two gill sections were photographed with a Sony Videographic Printer (model UP-890MD) attached to a Leitz compound microscope that had been previously calibrated. Approximately ten cheilocystidia were measured from the photographs for each collection and Q values calculated as the average length divided by width per collection. As a further measure of cheilocystidia shape, it was noted whether the majority of those photographed were wider at the base, at the apex, cylindrical, or mainly forked and contorted at the apex (18). Basidia sizes are also normally reported, but somewhat variable within a given collection. The number of sterigmata per basidia, however, appears to be distinctive and consistent for a given collection, and these measurements were likewise taken from direct observation of at least two gill sections per collection (19).

Spore characters—Basidiospore morphology has been of utmost importance in the diagnosis of Agaricales since the time of Fries (Jülich 1981, Singer 1986). In the taxonomy of *Crepidotus*, much emphasis has been placed on whether or not there is some

form of exosporial ornamentation exhibited, and some emphasis on spore shape, but these classifications still result in species with very different spore morphologies in related segregates. Several additional characters of spore morphology were analyzed in this study. Basidiospores were photographed with a Sony Videographic Printer (model UP-890MD) attached to a Leitz compound microscope, and measurements made from the photos of approximately 30 randomly selected mature spores. Spore sizes have not been used since they have been shown to be variable within a species (Nordstein 1990) these were not used. Spore Q values, as a measure of overall spore shape, however, appear consistent for a species and were calculated for each collection as the average spore length divided by width (20). Additional peculiarities of spore shape were noted by shape at the apicular end (23), and shape in profile (24). Collapsed spores (21) may be indicative of structural differences in the spore wall components, such as in the monostromatic walls of species of *Tubaria* (Largent et al. 1977). Although a true germ pore is absent in these species, several possess a thinning of the spore wall at the apical end (25). Finally, current SEM studies are illustrating the wide variety in type of ornamentation (22) exhibited among the species of *Crepidotus* (Pegler and Young 1971, Pegler and Young 1972, Cléménçon 1977, Bigelow 1980, Luther and Redhead 1981, Ortega and Buendia 1989, Senn-Irlet 1993). Ornamentation type was scored from these published accounts; where no published SEMs exist for a sampled taxon, ornamentation type was scored from observation under oil-immersion.

Characters were unordered and unweighted. Characters for *Tubaria conspersa* were also keyed and this taxon was designated as the outgroup. Parsimony analysis in

PAUP 3.1 (Swofford 1993) was conducted as described on page 27. A final data matrix was constructed, combining the molecular and morphological data, and analyzed as described on pages 26-27.

Results

Molecular data. Sequence alignments for the 31 taxa analyzed (Table 2.2) with excluded variably aligned regions indicated are shown in Appendix C. Of the 1046 molecular characters aligned, 21 were excluded, and 134 of the remainder were parsimony-informative.

Figure 2.1 shows the strict consensus of the 20 equally most parsimonious trees that were obtained with *Panaeolus acuminatus* designated as the outgroup (length = 419, consistency index = 0.513, retention index = 0.715). Branches with bootstrapping support of >60% are noted as the first number given above the supported branch; branches with jackknifing support of >60% are noted as the second number given above the supported branch. Decay values of >1 are noted below the supported branches.

A distinct node with high support (98% bootstrapping, 98% jackknifing, 5+ decay index) can be defined that represents the core Crepidotaceae (*Crepidotus sensu lato*, *Melanomphalia*, and *Simocybe*). There is no support from these data for including

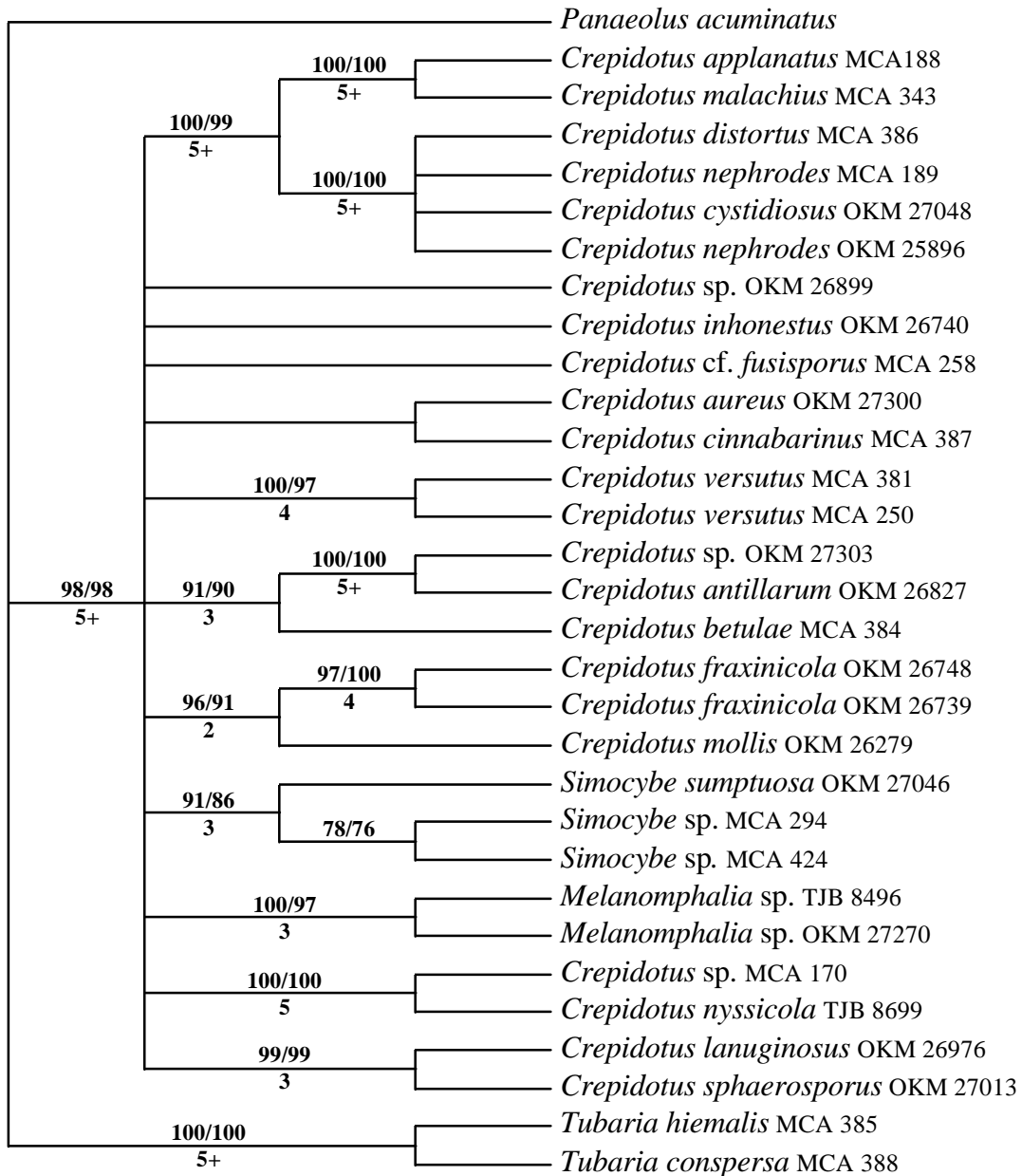


Figure 2.1. The Crepidotaceae: strict consensus of 20 equally most parsimonious trees obtained from sequences of the nuclear DNA encoding a portion of the large ribosomal subunit (length = 419, CI = 0.513, RI = 0.715). Bootstrapping values >60% from 100 bootstrapping replicates shown as first number above supported branch; jackknifing values >60% of 100 jackknifing replicates shown as second number above supported branch; decay values >1 shown below supported branch.

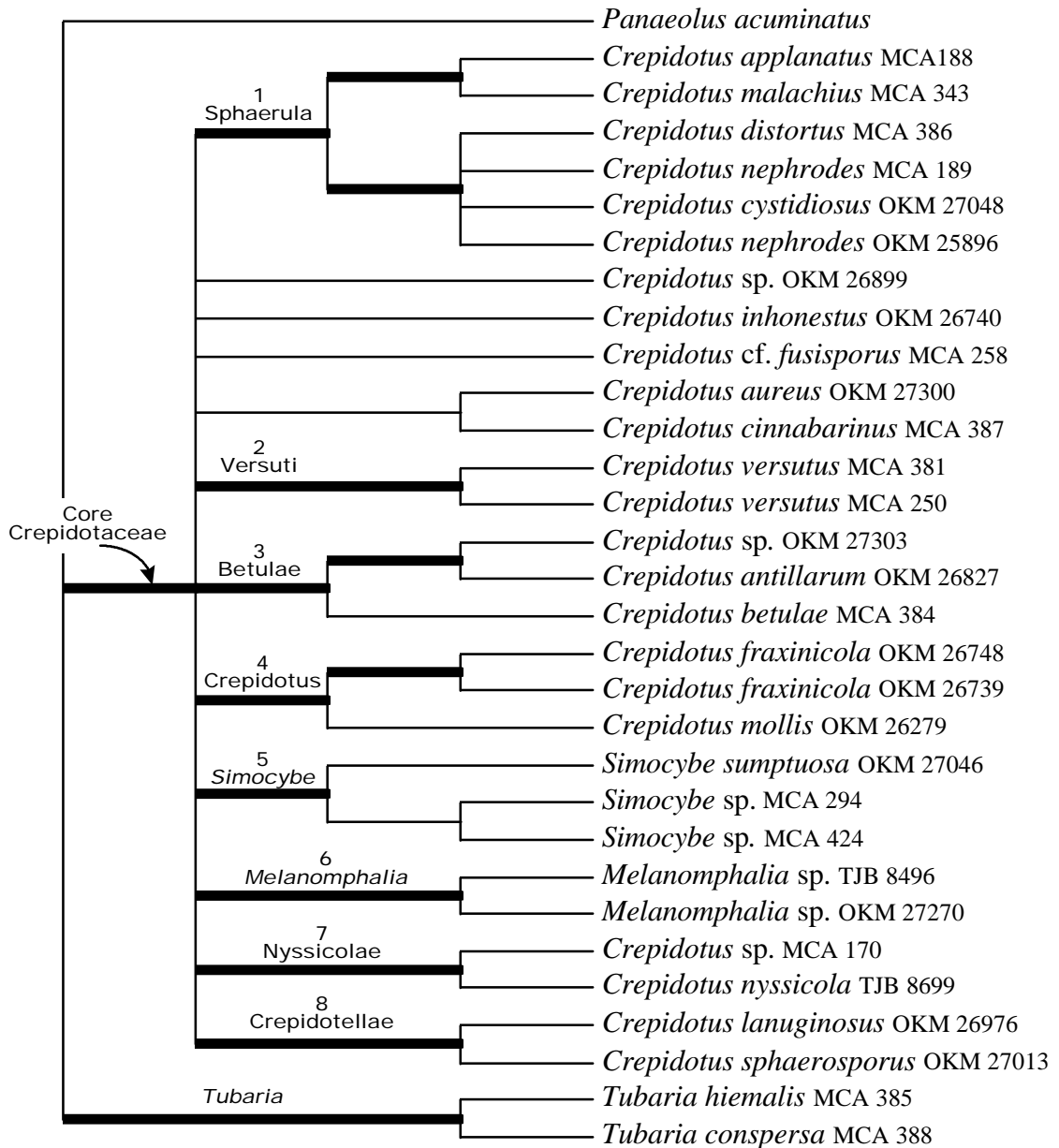


Figure 2.2. Monophyletic clades in the Crepidotaceae: strict consensus of 20 equally most parsimonious trees obtained from sequences of the nuclear DNA encoding a portion of the large ribosomal subunit (length = 419, CI = 0.513, RI = 0.715). Nodes supported by bootstraping, jackknifing, and decay indices (Figure 2.1) shown with thick lines. Names and numbers (as referred to in text) of supported clades shown above the branches.

the genus *Tubaria* within this clade. Eight highly supported nodes represent the genus *Simocybe* as a monophyletic clade, the genus *Melanomphalia* as a monophyletic clade, and six clades representing the genus *Crepidotus sensu lato*. Figure 2.2 shows this same data, with nominal numbers assigned for the supported clades. Five of the *Crepidotus* species [*C. inhonestus*, *C. cf. fuisporus*, *C. aureus*, *C. cinnabarinus*, and *C. sp.* (OKM 26899)] do not form supported alliances with any of the other sampled taxa. The genus *Crepidotus* itself appears polyphyletic within this family.

To test the monophyly of the genus *Crepidotus*, an additional analysis was performed using the same data matrix, but constraining all *Crepidotus* taxa as monophyletic. Figure 2.3 shows the strict consensus of the six equally most parsimonious constraint trees, which were six steps longer (length = 425, consistency index = 0.506, retention index = 0.707) than the unconstrained tree.

Morphological data. The twenty-three *Crepidotus* taxa and *Tubaria conspersa* (Table 2.4) were scored for 25 morphological characters (Table 2.3). Figure 2.4 shows the strict consensus of the 77 equally most parsimonious trees (length = 134, CI = 0.388, RI = 0.596) obtained with *T. conspersa* designated as outgroup. Bootstrapping values from 100 replicates are noted above the supported branch. Clades that are supported from the molecular data alone (Fig. 2.2) are indicated by a bold line in Figure 2.4.

There is less resolution within the morphological than the molecular data. Clades supported in the morphologically-derived tree (Fig. 2.4) are also supported in the molecularly-derived tree (Fig. 2.2), however, the strongly supported Clades 1 and 4 of the molecular tree are collapsed in the morphological tree.

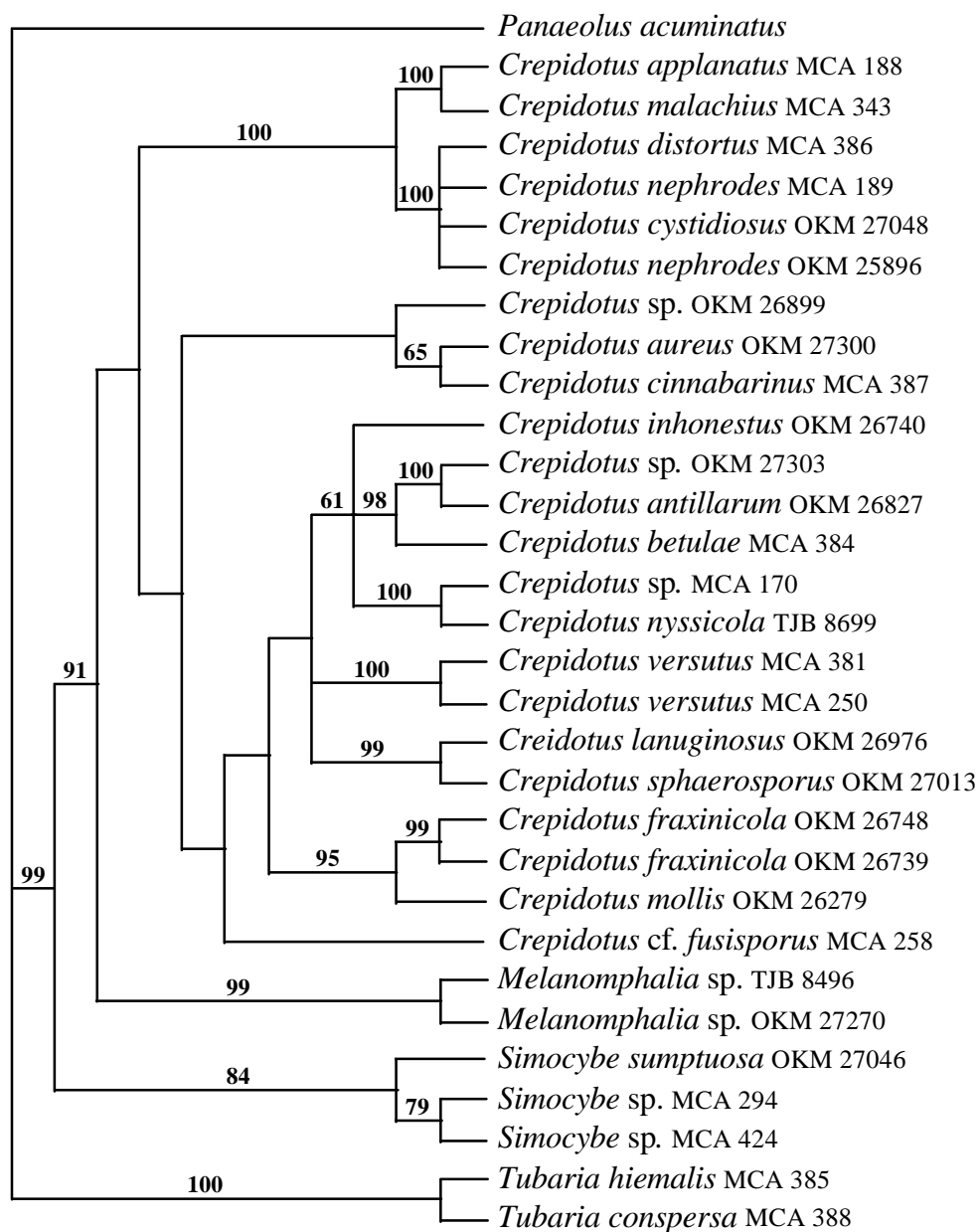


Figure 2.3. Constraint tree: strict consensus of six equally most parsimonious trees obtained from LSU rDNA sequencing data, with all *Crepidotus* taxa constrained as monophyletic (length = 425, CI = 0.506, and RI = 0.707). Bootstrapping values >60% from 100 replicates shown above supported branch.

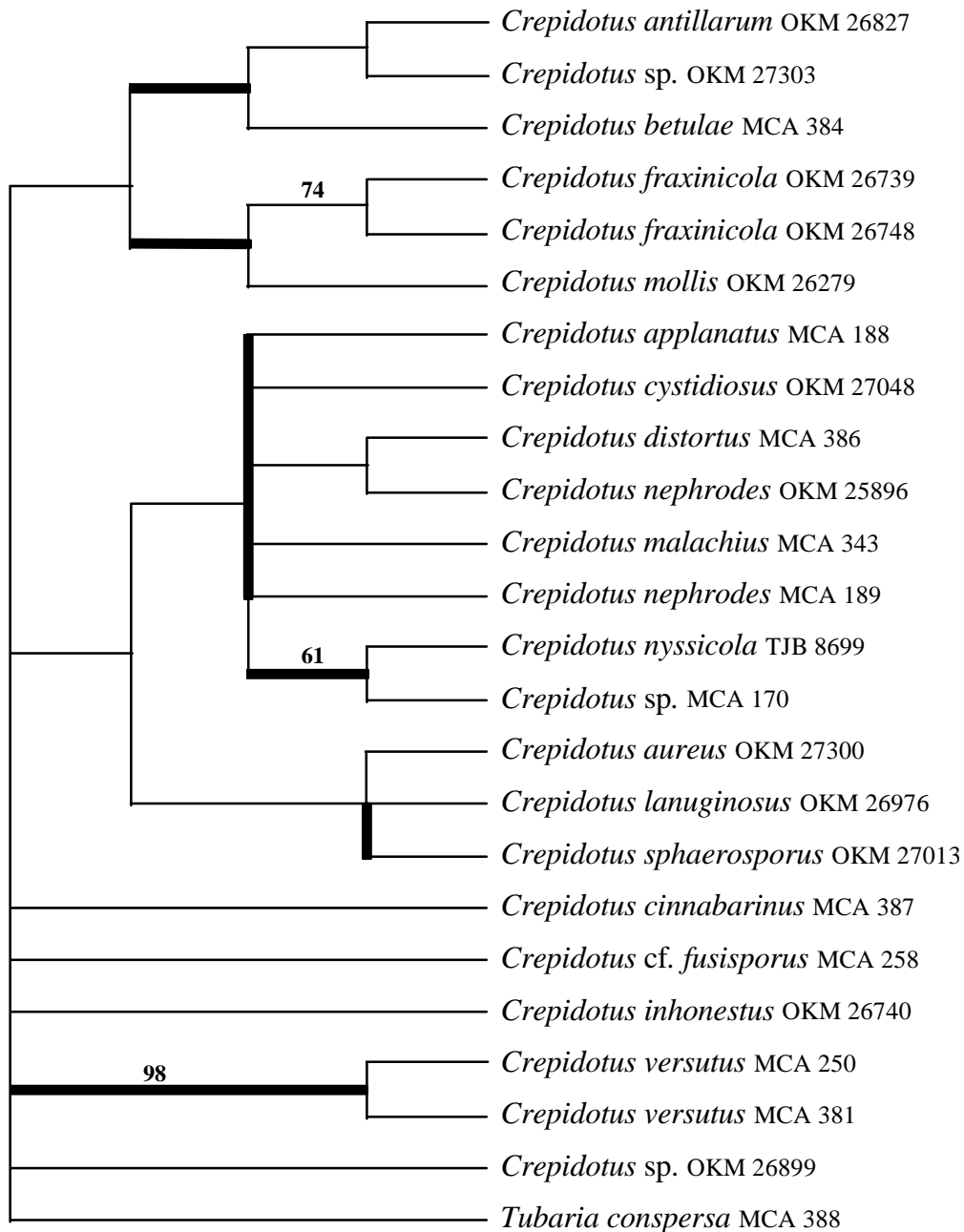


Figure 2.4. *Crepidotus*: strict consensus of 77 equally most parsimonious trees (length = 134, CI = 0.388, RI = 0.596) obtained when morphological data are analyzed. Bootstrapping values >60% from 100 bootstrapping replicates shown above supported branch. Thickened lines indicate a clade independently supported by LSU rDNA sequencing data (Figure 2.1).

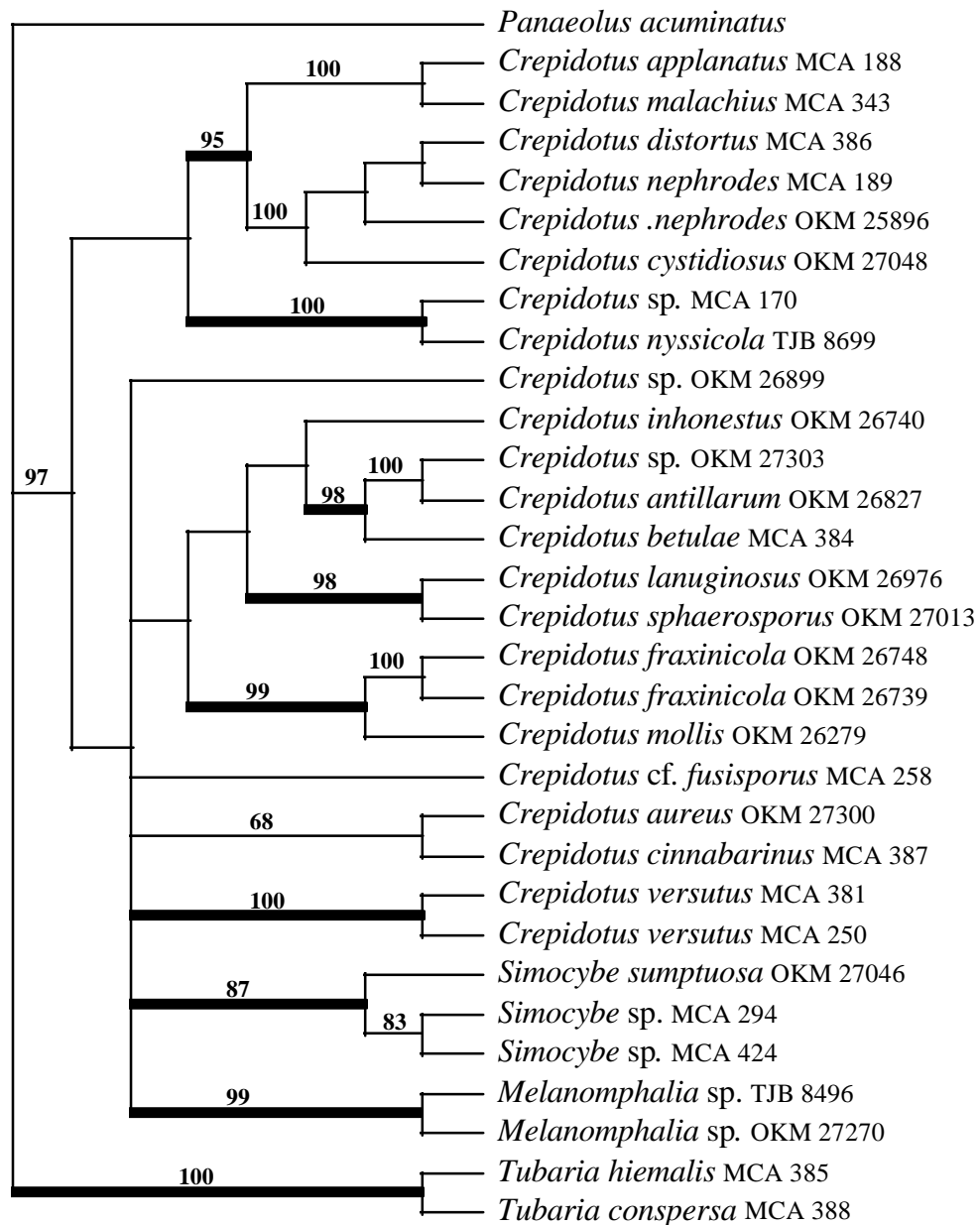


Figure 2.5. The Crepidotaceae: strict consensus of eight equally most parsimonious trees (length = 569, CI = 0.469, RI = 0.672) obtained from combining morphological data and LSU rDNA sequencing data. Bootstrapping values >60% from 100 bootstrapping replicates shown above supported branch. Thick lines indicate clades supported by LSU rDNA sequencing data alone (Figure 2.1).

Combining molecular and morphological data. The matrices from the LSU rDNA sequencing data and the morphological data were combined into one matrix with 1071 aligned characters. Figure 2.5 shows the strict consensus of eight equally most parsimonious trees (length = 569, CI = 0.469, RI = 0.672) obtained with *Panaeolus acuminatus* designated as outgroup. Bootstrapping values are noted above the supported branch. Nodes that represent a supported clade from the molecular data alone (Fig. 2.2) are indicated by a bold line leading to that node.

Clades supported by analysis of the sequencing data alone are also supported by the combined data. Topologically the two derived consensus trees (Fig. 2.2 and Fig. 2.5) differ in the following. (i) The combined data splits the Crepidotaceae into two clades. One clade consists of those species of *Crepidotus* with globose, punctate spores. The other clade consists of all *Crepidotus* species with elongate ($Q > 1.01$) spores and the genera *Melanomphalia* and *Simocybe*, which also possess elongate spores. There is no bootstrapping support for either of these associations. (ii) The node representing *C. aureus* and *C. cinnabarinus* is more robust in the combined analysis, with bootstrapping support of 68%, where similar support is lacking in the molecular tree alone.

Discussion

Sequence data from the nuclear DNA encoding the large ribosomal subunit (LSU rDNA) have been demonstrated as reliable for the construction of fungal phylogenetic hypotheses at the generic and subgeneric levels (Moncalvo et al. 1995, Vilgalys et al. 1996, Moncalvo et al. 1999). Sequence data from a portion of the 5' end of the LSU

rDNA molecule suggest that the genus *Crepidotus* is not monophyletic. Results of parsimony analysis of the sequencing data, morphological data, and from combining both data sets, indicate that the Crepidotaceae consists of several monophyletic clades representing the genera *Simocybe*, *Melanomphalia*, and several segregates of *Crepidotus sensu lato*, although there is limited resolution of relationships between these clades. Neither the classification for *Crepidotus* proposed by Singer (1986), nor that of Hesler and Smith (1965), completely match the six monophyletic *Crepidotus* groupings supported by these data. However, the sections proposed by Hesler and Smith are fairly descriptive for most. Characters traditionally applied in *Crepidotus* taxonomy, such as clamp connections, or the presence of spore ornamentation, are inadequate for accurate prediction of phylogenetic relationships in this genus. These topics will be discussed in depth below.

Comparing and combining data sets. Mid-range consistency and retention indices (0.513 and 0.715, respectively, Fig. 2.1) obtained with parsimony analysis of the first data set (sequencing data only), indicate that some homoplasy is necessary to explain these data (Bremer 1988). Many more parallelisms and reversions are needed to explain the tree derived from the morphological data alone (CI = 0.388, RI = 0.596, Fig. 2.4), and this tree is the least resolved of the three data sets analyzed.

The utility of, and methodology for, combining data sets from different sources for deriving phylogenetic hypotheses is debatable (Rodrigo 1993, Lutzoni and Vilgalys 1994, Lutzoni 1997). However, the combination of morphological data and molecular data in this instance did not result in a tree much different from that derived by sequencing data

alone, excepting that the relationship between *C. aureus* and *C. cinnabarinus* is more strongly supported by the former (Fig. 2.5).

Analysis of all three data sets strongly support the taxon groupings represented by Clades 7 and 2 (illustrated in Fig. 2.2). The other *Crepidotus* groupings, represented by Clades 1, 3, 4, and 8, are strongly supported in both the first and third data sets, and are indicated in the morphological data with parsimony analysis. There remain five *Crepidotus* taxa, *C. sp.* (OKM 26899), *C. dishonestus*, *C. cf. fusisporus*, *C. aureus*, and *C. cinnabarinus*, whose affinities are unresolved with these data.

Polyphyly of Crepidotus sensu lato. Historically, there is little basis for the supposition that *Crepidotus* is not a monophyletic genus. The genus *Dochmiopus* Pat. would encompass all those species of *Crepidotus sensu lato* possessing any type of spore ornamentation (Singer 1973), but this name was placed in synonymy with *Crepidotus* in 1946 (Hawksworth et al. 1995), and there is no indication from this study that all ornamented spored *Crepidotus* taxa (Clades 1, 2, 7, and 8) form a monophyletic group (Fig. 2.2).

These data indicate that “*Crepidotus*” does, however, represent a non-monophyletic group. Constraining all *Crepidotus* taxa as monophyletic within the Crepidotaceae resulted in a most parsimonious solution (Fig. 2.3) that was six steps longer than the unconstrained tree (Fig. 2.1). While relationships among clades are unresolved in the strict consensus tree of the LSU rDNA sequencing data, individual parsimony trees (not shown) all illustrate topologies inconsistent with a monophyletic origin for the *Crepidotus* taxa. Finally, combining both morphological and molecular data results in a

most parsimonious solution that does not maintain the monophyly of the genus

Crepidotus.

Infrageneric classification. The classification for *Crepidotus* proposed by Singer (1986) does not reflect the phylogenetic groupings found in this study. For example, Singer's subsection *Porpophorini* includes all those taxa in Clades 1, 7, and 8, as well as *C. aureus*, *C. sp.* (OKM 26899), and *C. cf. fusisporus* (see Fig. 2.2). The classification proposed by Hesler and Smith (1965) fails to describe monophyletic groupings, as found in this study, at the subgeneric level, for example, subgenus *Crepidotus* includes all taxa of Clades 2 and 4, as well as *C. cinnabarinus*. However, the classification of Hesler and Smith at the section level is broadly useful for diagnosing the phylogenetic groupings of *Crepidotus* taxa found in this study.

A detailed discussion of the sections of *Crepidotus sensu lato* as inferred from these data follows. Clade numbers refer to the clades, illustrated in Figure 2.2, that are supported by all three data sets (molecular, morphological, and combined molecular and morphological).

Clade 1—The “Sphaerula” clade is a well-sampled clade that describes only a subset of Singer's subsection *Porpophorini* (typified by *C. applanatus* (Pers. ex. Fr.) Kummer), but is fairly well described by Hesler and Smith's section *Sphaerula* (typified by *C. applanatus* (Fr.) Kummer). These collections are all temperate in origin; fruiting bodies are hygrophanous with either white or brown cuticular fibrils; fruiting bodies and cultures form abundant clamp connections; and the spores are globose (Q=1) with column-like punctations that are truncate on the apex of the column as shown in SEM studies (Pegler

and Young 1972, Clemençon 1977). Oleiferous hyphae are common and abundant in these collections, and the basidia are normally 4-spored. The “Sphaerula” clade is represented here by *Crepidotus applanatus*, *C. cystidiosus*, *C. distortus*, *C. malachus*, and *C. nephrodes*.

Species with published descriptions that would place them in Clade 1 include:

Crepidotus subapplanatus Hesler and Smith, *C. crocophyllus* (Berk.) Sacc. *C. maculans* Hesler and Smith, *C. conchatus* Hesler and Smith, *C. tahquamenonensis* Hesler and Smith, *C. avellaneus* Hesler and Smith, *C. angustifolius* Hesler and Smith, *C. obfuscens* Hesler and Smith, *C. sinuosus* Hesler and Smith, *C. varicolor* Hesler and Smith, *C. appalachianensis* Hesler and Smith, *C. subaureifolius* Hesler and Smith, and *C. aureifolius* Hesler and Smith.

Clade 2—The “Versuti” clade, represented by two collections of *Crepidotus versutus* (a normal 4-spored collection, and a 2-spored variety) coincides with Hesler and Smith’s section *Versuti* (typified by *C. versutus* (Pk.) Sacc.). This clade is distinguishable from all others in that the species lack clamp connections, the cuticle is dry and fibrillose, and the spores are lightly pigmented and elliptical in shape with ornamentation that has been described as minutely punctate. Published SEM studies show the ornamentation of *C. versutus* to actually consist of a shallow, interwoven network of ridges (Senn-Irlet 1993). There are no other species of *Crepidotus* with this particular combination of characters, and *C. versutus* may be the only member of this evolutionary lineage. Hesler and Smith included three other species in this section: *Crepidotus herbarum* (Pk.) Sacc., now believed to be a synonym for *Pleurotellus hypnophilus* (Singer 1986); *C. bicolor* Murr.,

which is not considered a species by Singer (1986); and *C. coloradensis*, also not considered valid by Singer (1986).

Clade 3—The “Betulae” clade, represented by *Crepidotus betulae*, *C. sp.* (OKM 27303), and *C. antillarum*, coincide moderately well with Hesler and Smith’s section *Betulae* (typified by *C. betulae* Murr.). In these collections, clamp connections are present in the fruiting body and the basidiospores are smooth under the light microscope and ellipsoid to elongate (Q=1.5-1.75), with a slight thinning on the apical end. In two of the collections a very definite gelatinous layer is visible in the subhymenium (MCA 384 and OKM 26827). The subhymenium in collection OKM 27303 appears composed of lysed cells within a thin gelatinous matrix with numerous oleiferous hyphae throughout the trama. Two of these collections are subtropical in origin (OKM 27303 and OKM 26827). One additional feature of these collections is that the basidia are predominantly 2-spored, interspersed with 1-, 3-, and 4-spored basidia.

Based on published descriptions, species with similar morphology to those in this group include *Crepidotus maximus* Hesler and Smith, and *C. serotinus* Singer. Several described species exist that share most of these features with Clade 3, but lack a gelatinous layer. They include: *Crepidotus amarus* Murr., *C. rhizomorphus* Burt. Ann., *C. albidus* E. and E., *C. albissimus* Murr., *C. acanthosyrinus* Singer, and *C. parlatorei* Singer.

Clade 4—The “Crepidotus” clade includes the type, *Crepidotus mollis*, and two collections of *C. fraxinicola*. It is defined both by Singer’s subsection *Crepidotus* and by Hesler and Smith’s section *Crepidotus*. The unique combination of characters that delimit

this group are the fruiting bodies that do not form clamp connections and the completely smooth, ellipsoid spores. In addition, these fungi have a thin gelatinous layer of hyphae in the pileus which can extend to the subhymenium.

Other described species that share this particular suite of characters include:

Crepidotus ochraceus Hesler and Smith, *C. alabamensis* Murr., *C. uber* (B. and C.) Sacc., *C. sububer* Hesler and Smith, *C. tuxtlae* Singer, *C. molliformis* Singer, *C. levisporus* Singer, *C. yungicola* Singer, *C. sublevisporus* Singer, *C. citri* Pat., *C. subaffinis* Pilát, *C. parasiticus* Mass. ex Pilát, *C. calolepidoides* Murr., *C. alveolus* (Lasch) Kummer, *C. xanthophaeus* Singer, *C. brasiliensis* Rick, *C. melleus* (Berk. and Br.) Petch, *C. ampullicystis* Singer, *C. epigloeus* Singer, *C. eucalypticola* Singer, *C. variisporus* Singer, *C. calolepis* (Fr.) Karst, *C. spathulata* Bres., and *C. geophilus* (Murr.) Redhead.

Clade 7—The “*Nyssicola*” clade, represented by *Crepidotus nyssicola* and *C. sp.* (MCA 170), contain representatives from Hesler and Smith’s section *Nyssicolae* (typified by *C. nyssicola*) and Hesler and Smith’s *Sphaerula*. *Crepidotus nyssicola* is one of only two known stipitate species of *Crepidotus*, and although collection MCA 170 is an astipitate specimen, it does possess an elongate, attenuated sterile base. The spores in these two collections are subglobose ($Q = 1.01$) and punctate with a prominent, hyaline hilar appendage; oleiferous hyphae are numerous.

Clamp connections in the fruiting body of these two collections are never abundant, and not always evident in different mounts from a single collection.

Furthermore, collection MCA 170⁶ does not produce clamps in dikaryotic culture whereas all dikaryotic cultures obtained for species from the “Sphaerula” clade produced numerous clamps.

Other species described as rarely forming clamps and having subglobose spores with punctate ornamentation are: *Crepidotus parvulus* Murr., *C. hygrophanus* Murr., *C. quitensis* Pat., *C. latifolius* Pk, and possibly *C. putrigenus* (Berk. and Curt.) Sacc.

Clades 1 and 7 apparently represent two lineages whose members have similar phenotypes but distinct evolutionary histories. For many *Crepidotus* species, alliance with either Clade 1 or Clade 7 cannot be determined from published descriptions. These include: *Crepidotus harperi* Singer, *C. praelatifolius* Murr., *C. confertus* Hesler and Smith, *C. flexuosus* Hesler and Smith, *C. constans* Hesler and Smith, *C. sublatifolius* Hesler and Smith, *C. pallidobrunneus* Hesler and Smith, *C. aquosus* Murr., *C. cuneiformis* Pat., *C. contortus* Hesler and Smith, *C. roseus* Singer, *C. montanus* Hesler and Smith, *C. campylus* Hesler and Smith, *C. subnidulans* (Overholtz) Hesler and Smith, and *C. subfibrillosus* Hesler and Smith.

Clade 8—The “Crepidotellae” clade, as represented by *Crepidotus lanuginosus* and *C. sphaerosporus*, coincides well with Hesler and Smith’s section *Crepidotellae*. Members of this clade possess clamp connections on the fruiting body, and have broadly ellipsoid (Q=1.2-1.3) spores that are punctate and frequently (about 25%) collapsed. Published SEM studies show the ornamentation of *C. sphaerosporus* to be composed of pointed, conical columns (Clemençon 1977). The spores of *C. lanuginosus* have not been

⁶Dikaryotic cultures of *C. nyssicola* were unavailable for comparison.

examined by electron microscopy, but also appear echinulate under oil-immersion. Cheilocystidia in both these collections are often forked or knobbed at the apices; basidia are 2- or 4-spored. Described species with similar characters include: *Crepidotus ellipsoideus* Hesler and Smith, *C. regularis* Hesler and Smith, *C. villosus* Hesler and Smith, *C. vulgaris* Hesler and Smith, *C. submollis* Murrill, *C. cesati* (Rob.) Sacc., *C. circinatus* Hesler and Smith, and *C. milleri* Hesler and Smith.

Of the 23 *Crepidotus* taxa sampled, five show no supported affiliations with any of the above described clades. *Crepidotus inhonestus* would appear to belong to Clade 3 based on the presence of clamp connections and non-punctate elliptical spores, and both Hesler and Smith (1965) and Singer (1986) have postulated this association. The spores in the *C. inhonestus* collection though are ellipsoid (Q=1.4), inequilateral in profile, distinctly attenuated on the distal end, and are finely rugose in SEM studies (Pegler and Young 1972). Basidia are mainly 4-spored, but a few 2-spored exist. There is no gelatinous layer. Other described species that share these characters are: *Crepidotus lundellii* Pilát, *C. occidentalis* Hesler and Smith, and *C. pecten* (B. and C.) Sacc.

Crepidotus aureus is a subtropical collection not covered in the work of Hesler and Smith (1965). Morphologically this species would be placed in their section *Sphaerula*, based on the presence of clamps and the globose ornamented spores. Phenotypically, however, this collection possesses characters not found in the other members of Clade 1: yellow encrusting pigments on some of the cuticular hyphae that rapidly dissolve in 2X CTAB DNA extraction buffer and in KOH and NH₄OH mounting reagents; and encrusted metuloid cheilocystidia. Furthermore, although the spores of *C.*

aureus have not been examined by electron microscopy, under oil-immersion the ornamentation appears echinulate, like the ornamentation in *C. sphaerula*, not punctate, and 80⁺% of the spores collapse when rehydrated. Other described species of *Crepidotus* with metuloid cheilocystidia and spiny globose spores are: *C. episphaeria* (Berk.) Saccardo, *C. hirsutellus* Horak, *C. nanicus* Horak, and *C. parietalis* Horak. There is no historically proposed segregate of *Crepidotus* that would accommodate these species.

Crepidotus cinnabarinus Peck represents a monotypic Hesler and Smith section, *Cinnabarini*. The spores of this species are robust, broadly ellipsoid (Q=1.27), punctate, and closely resemble the spores of some species of *Melanomphalia*. Published SEMs show the ornamentation composed of crowded, raised nodules, not columns (Luther and Redhead 1981). Unlike *Melanomphalia*, *C. cinnabarinus* lacks clamp connections on the fruiting body. And like *C. aureus*, it contains pigments, red in this case, that dissolve in CTAB extraction buffer and alkaloid mounting reagents. Unlike *C. aureus*, however, the pigments of *C. cinnabarinus* are intracellular in origin, not encrusting.

Crepidotus cf. fuisporus (MCA 258) represents the monotypic section *Fuisporae* Hesler and Smith. There is a great deal of morphological variability in the species descriptions for *C. fuisporus*, and Hesler and Smith (1965) proposed several varieties of *C. fuisporus*, distinguished by spore size and form of the epicuticular hyphae, to deal with some of this heterogeneity. In this collection the spores are distinctive in that they are subfusoid (Q=1.99) in shape, attenuated at both ends, obscurely punctate, and remain clinging together even after discharge from the basidia. Published SEM studies (Senn-Irlet 1991) show that ornamentation in *C. fuisporus* is not columnar, but actually composed of

scattered, embedded nodules. Clamp connections are present on the fruiting body. The epicuticular hyphae in this collection is composed of scattered, erect, hyaline hyphae with frequent short lateral branches and diverticulate termini.

Collection OKM 26899, from Thailand, is morphologically similar to *C. fusisporus*, except that the spores are larger and broader ($Q=1.66$) and the epicuticular hyphae in this collection is formed of long hyaline ropes of clamped, parallel hyphae. Fruiting bodies of OKM 26899 are small (attaining a maximum of about 1mm in diameter) and gregarious. This collection is similar microscopically to published descriptions of *C. amygdalosporus* Kühner.

Morphology. These data indicate that the characters most widely employed for identification of *Crepidotus* taxa do not reflect phylogenetic relationships. Taxa inferred to be closely related on the basis of these molecular data do share the traditionally applied characters, but the same characters can also be found in other monophyletic clades. For example, clamp connections can be found in all the taxa of Clades 1, 3,5,6,7, and 8, and spore ornamentation is present in all taxa of Clades 1, 2, 6,7, and 8 (Fig. 2.2). The nature of basidiospore ornamentation, however, is a distinctive feature for each clade, and may be one of the key characters for diagnosing species of *Crepidotus sensu lato* to section.

The diagnostic value of clamp connections in agaric taxonomy has been questioned (Smith 1965), and their relevance to *Crepidotus* taxonomy debated (Horak 1964, Singer 1973). From these data, the presence or absence, and relative abundance, of clamp connections does appear diagnostic for a given clade, although their loss seems to have occurred more than once within the evolutionary history of these fungi.

The presence or absence of spore ornamentation is one of the key traditional characters used in diagnosing segregates of *Crepidotus sensu lato*. These data indicate that the type of ornamentation formed is of primary diagnostic value in these fungi, and that exosporial ornamentation has arisen independently several times in this family. Other characters that may be valuable diagnostically are: presence of gelatinous hyphae; sterigmata number; spore shape in profile and as measured by Q values; pigment characteristics; presence of oleiferous hyphae; and nature of the epicutis.

In summary, although this study indicates that the genus *Crepidotus* is not monophyletic, it is recommended that further studies be conducted before a taxonomic revision of these taxa is undertaken. Future research should concentrate on establishing the monophyletic groupings of *Crepidotus sensu lato*, their important diagnostic features, and phylogenetic relationships within the Crepidotaceae.

Literature Cited

- Anonymous 1940–. *Index of Fungi*. Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Surrey, U.K.
- Bigelow, H.E. 1980. *Crepidotus nyssicola*. *Mycologia* 72:1227-1231.
- Bremer, K. 1988. The limits of amino acid sequence data in angiosperm phylogenetic reconstruction. *Evolution* 42:795–803.
- Clémenton, H. 1977. Die wandstrukturen der basidiosporen VI *Crepidotus sphaerosporus* und verwandte arten. *Zeitschrift für Pilzkunde* 43:269-282.
- Hawksworth, D.L., P.M. Kirk, B.C. Sutton, and D.N. Pegler. 1995. *Ainsworth and Bisby's Dictionary of the Fungi*. 8th ed. CAB International, NY. 616 pp.
- Hesler, L.R. 1975. New species of *Crepidotus* (Fr.) Staude. *Beihefte Nova Hedwigia* 51:133-137.

- Hesler, L.R. and A.H. Smith. 1965. *North American Species of Crepidotus*. Hafner Publishing Company, NY. 168 pp.
- Horak, E. 1964. Fungi austroamericani XI. *Crepidotus* Kummer (1871). *Nova Hedwigia* 8:333-346.
- Horak, E. 1977. *Crepidotus episphaeria* and related species from the Southern hemisphere. *Berichte der Schweizerischen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 87:227-235.
- Imai, S. 1938. Studies on the Agaricaceae of Hokkaido. II. *Journal of the Faculty of Agriculture, Hokkaido Imperial University* 43:1-378.
- Jülich, W. 1981. Higher taxa of basidiomycetes. *Bibliotheca Mycologica* 85:485 pp.
- Largent, D.L., D. Johnson, and R. Watling. 1977. *How to Identify Mushrooms to Genus III: Microscopic Features*. Mad River Press, CA. 148 pp.
- Luther, B.S., and S.A. Redhead. 1981. *Crepidotus cinnabarinus* in North America. *Mycotaxon* 12:417-430.
- Lutzoni, F.M. 1997. Phylogeny of lichen- and non-lichen-forming omphalinoid mushrooms and the utility of testing for combinability among multiple data sets. *Systematic Biology* 46:373-406.
- Lutzoni, F.M., and R. Vilgalys. 1994. Integration of morphological and molecular data sets in estimating fungal phylogenies. *Canadian Journal of Botany* 73(Supplement 1):S649-S659.
- Moncalvo, J.-M., H.-H. Wang, and R.-S. Hseu. 1995. Phylogenetic relationships in *Ganoderma* inferred from the internal transcribed spacers and 25S ribosomal DNA sequences. *Mycologia* 87:223-238.
- Moncalvo, J.-M., F.M. Lutzoni, S.A. Rehner, J. Johnson, and R. Vilgalys. 1999. Agaricales phylogeny inferred from the large ribosomal subunit DNA sequences. *Systematic Biology* (In press).
- Nordstein, S. 1990. *The Genus Crepidotus (Basidiomycotina, Agaricales) in Norway*. Synopsis Fungorum 2, Norway. 115 pp.
- Ortega, A., and A.G. Buendia. 1989. Notas sobre el genero *Crepidotus* (Fr.) Staude en España peninsular. *International Journal of Mycology and Lichenology* 4:93-105.

- Orton, P.D. 1960. New check list of British agarics and boleti. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 43:159-439.
- Pegler, D.N., and T.W.K. Young. 1971. Basidiospore morphology in the Agaricales. *Beihefte Nova Hedwigia* 35:210 pp.
- Pegler, D.N., and T.W.K. Young. 1972. Basidiospore form in British species of *Crepidotus*. *Kew Bulletin* 27:311-323.
- Pilát, A. 1948. *Evropské druhy trepkovitek Crepidotus Fr.* Atlas Hub Evropských, Prague. 78 pp.
- Pilát, A. 1950. Revision of the types of some extra-European species of the genus *Crepidotus* Fr. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 33:215-249.
- Reijnders, A.F.M. 1986. Development of the primordium of the carpophore. Pp. 20-29. *In: The Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy*. 4th ed. Author, R. Singer. J. Cramer, Germany.
- Rodrigo, A.G., M. Kelly-Borges, P.R. Bergquist, and P.L. Bergquist. 1993. A randomisation test of the null hypothesis that two cladograms are sample estimates of a parametric phylogenetic tree. *New Zealand Journal of Botany* 31:257-268.
- Senn-Irlet, B. 1991. *Crepidotus*, *Pellidiscus* and *Ramicola* in Greenland (Agaricales: Crepidotaceae). *Nordic Journal of Botany* 11:586-597.
- Senn-Irlet, B. 1993. Type studies in *Crepidotus*-II. *Persoonia* 15:155-167.
- Senn-Irlet, B., and A.A.R. De Meijer. 1998. The genus *Crepidotus* from the state of Paraná, Brazil. *Mycotaxon* 66:165-199.
- Singer, R. 1947. Contributions toward a monograph of the genus "*Crepidotus*". *Lilloa* 13:59-95.
- Singer, R. 1973. Monograph of the Neotropical species of *Crepidotus*. *Beihefte Nova Hedwigia* 44: 341-484.
- Singer, R. 1986. *The Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy*. 4th ed. J. Cramer, Germany. 981 pp.
- Smith, A.H. 1965. The hyphal structure of the basidiocarp. Pp. 151-177. *In: The Fungi: An Advanced Treatise*. Vol. II. Eds., G.C. Ainsworth, and A.S. Sussman. Academic Press, NY.

Stangl, J., G.J. Krieglsteiner, and M. Enderle. 1991. Die gattung *Crepidotus* (Fries) Staude 1987 in Deutschland unter besonderer berücksichtigung augsburger funde. *Zeitschrift für Mykologie* 57:117-148.

Swofford, D.L. 1993. *PAUP: Phylogenetic Analysis Using Parsimony*. Version 3.1.1. Distributed by the Illinois Natural History Survey, Champaign, Illinois. 257 pp.

Vilgalys, R.J., J.-M. Moncalvo, S.-R. Liou, and M. Volovsek. 1996. Recent advances in molecular systematics of the genus *Pleurotus*. Pp. 91-101. *In: Mushroom Biology and Mushroom Products*. Ed., D.J. Royse. Penn State University Press, PA.

**OBSERVATIONS ON BASIDIOSPORE GERMINATION IN *CREPIDOTUS* (FR.)
STAUDE AND RELATED GENERA**

Abstract

Recovery of single spore isolates (SSI) is the fundamental first step for investigating fungal relationships via mating studies. The basidiospores of some Agaricales, however, are notoriously difficult to germinate in culture. Reported here for the first time is the recovery of SSIs from 11 species of *Crepidotus sensu lato*, one species of *Simocybe*, and one species of *Melanomphalia*. The identity of the derived SSI cultures was confirmed using DNA sequencing. In these species, basidiospores remained dormant on agar plates for an average of four to six months after collection. The dormant period remained consistent for a given collection, regardless of whether spores were plated immediately after harvesting, or stored for one to several months prior to plating. The factors frequently cited for breaking dormancy in basidiospores, i.e. cold treatments, and inhibitory and excitatory biotic growth factors, and regular exposure to light, had no effect on the length of dormancy in these species. Varying the media type and nutritional supplements likewise had no effect toward breaking the dormant period. Together, these results suggest that the basidiospores of these species undergo a period of endogenous spore dormancy, previously undemonstrated in the Agaricales. Post-dormancy germination appears optimized by providing a minimal carbon source, adequate water, and exposure to light.

Introduction

The Crepidotaceae (Basidiomycetes: Agaricales) are a dark-spored, saprophytic family, cosmopolitan in distribution, and most frequently inhabiting woody substrates (Singer 1986). Of the nine genera in the family proposed by Singer, the majority of species belong to the genus *Crepidotus* (Fr.) Staude, with approximately 150 described species (Hawksworth et al. 1995). These species are a common component of forest ecosystems. The other Crepidotaceae genera with more than five described species each are *Simocybe* P. Karsten, *Melanomphalia* M.P. Christiansen, and *Tubaria* (W.G. Smith) Gillet. Recent evidence from nuclear DNA large subunit ribosomal (LSU rDNA) sequencing data suggest that *Crepidotus*, *Melanomphalia*, and *Simocybe*, form a monophyletic core clade in the family (Chapters 1 and 2).

Obtaining single spore isolates from germinating basidiospores is the first step in performing mating studies in basidiomycetes (Raper 1966). Most saprophytic basidiomycetes germinate readily in culture (for example see Lamoure 1989, and Petersen 1997), although a few documented exceptions exist, most notably for species of *Pluteus* Fries (Agaricales: Pluteaceae) (Banerjee and Sundberg 1993). The mechanism behind failure to germinate *in vitro* in these instances has never been understood. Of the genera in the Crepidotaceae as proposed by Singer, only the basidiospores of *Tubaria* have been observed germinating in culture (Ingold 1983). Successful mating studies with any species of *Crepidotus*, *Simocybe*, or *Melanomphalia* remain unreported.

Accomplishing spore germination *in vitro* of mycorrhizal and parasitic basidiomycetes is more difficult, in general, than for saprophytes, and much research has

been conducted toward understanding spore dormancy in these cases. Fries and others have worked to elucidate the effects of either supplying or removing external growth factors, produced by basidiospores or growing hyphae, on the basidiospore germination of mycorrhizal agarics (Bulmer and Beneke 1964, Fries 1977, Fries 1978, Fries 1979, Fries 1983, see also Macko et al. 1974, and Nguyen et al. 1987). Other researchers have found that cold regimens will break dormancy in the spores of some basidiomycetes (Bromfield 1964, Booth 1971, Gemma and Koske 1988, Griffen 1994). In addition, spore germination in some parasitic basidiomycetes as well as a few saprophytic phycomycetes appears to be activated by exposure to light (Sussman 1966). Nutritional supplements such as thiamin, biotin, and nitrogen have also been shown to be important for germination and subsequent growth of recalcitrant basidiomycetes (Palmer 1969).

In an attempt to recover SSIs from species of *Crepidotus*, it was discovered that those basidiospores that germinated did so only after incubation on malt agar plates for approximately five months. Sequencing of the LSU rDNA region of randomly selected basidiocarps and derived SSI cultures confirmed the identity of these cultures. Further experimentation was designed in an attempt to break this period of spore dormancy by cold treating, varying spore concentration per plate, altering the supplied nutritional component, varying the time interval between harvesting and plating spores, and by varying the amount of light exposure received by spores. Similar experiments were also conducted on the basidiospores of the related genera *Simocybe* and *Melanomphalia*. Herein are reported the results from a preliminary investigation into the phenomena of spore dormancy in these fungi.

Materials and Methods

Materials. Methods for obtaining and identifying collections are described on page 22. Collection data for all materials studied are given in Appendix A. Virginia Tech Mycology Herbarium (VPI) and Virginia Tech Culture Collection (VTCC) assignments are listed in Appendix B.

Basidiospore harvesting. Fresh basidiocarps were placed on sterile white bond paper and covered with a glass Petri dish until spores were cast. The resulting spore prints were labeled, kept moisture free, and stored in individual manila envelopes at room temperature. Spores from some basidiocarps were also cast directly onto Petri plates containing nutritive agar media and stored in a dark incubator at 26 C. Spore prints were harvested on the day of collection, therefore, spore release date (the assumed time of spore maturation) is identical to collection date.

Single spore isolate (SSI) harvesting. The methods for recovering SSIs have been frequently described (for example, Booth 1971). In brief, basidiospores from a spore print were aseptically transferred into a test tube of sterile de-ionized water and agitated. Approximately three drops of this suspension were spread evenly onto a Petri dish containing agar media, labeled with the collection number, date, and dilution letter "A". Approximately 10 mL from this first suspension was transferred to a new test tube of sterile water, agitated, plated, and marked as dilution "B". This process was repeated with successive serial dilutions marked "C" and "D". Plates were incubated and checked approximately twice a week for germinations. The germination date was recorded as the time when mycelial growth was first visible to the unaided eye.

As soon as it was observed, the mycelia from a germinating spore was aseptically transferred to a 60-mm Petri plate containing malt agar and marked with the collection number, isolate number (serially ascribed, beginning with .1), and date. A maximum of approximately 20 germinations were isolated for a single collection. Isolates were allowed to grow out at 26 C in the dark. Once sufficient growth was achieved, a squash mount of a piece of the growing mycelia was stained in congo red and examined under an oil-immersion objective to confirm that the growth was consistent with growth of a basidiomycete and not a contaminant.

SSI screening. Basidiomycete cultures were next screened to ascertain their nuclear status. Two methods were employed. First, in order to know if a given culture will produce clamps in the dikaryotic state, the mycelium of a multispore culture, produced by allowing many of the unselected spores on an isolation plate to grow together, were screened for clamps. A small piece of the actively growing mycelium was aseptically transferred onto a slide, stained with congo red, and viewed under oil immersion. If a culture produced clamps in the dikaryotic state, SSIs were checked by screening for the absence of clamps in the same manner. If no clamps were found, after screening for approximately 10 minutes, the isolate was assumed to be monokaryotic. Cultures for which the dikaryotic mycelium did not produce clamps were screened by nuclear staining. A small piece of the growing mycelium was placed on a microscope slide and stained with DAPI (4,6-diamidino-2-phenylindole) (Williamson and Trezzi 1979). The nuclei were then viewed by fluorescence microscopy on the highest objective. The absence of two nuclei per hyphal cell would indicate a monokaryotic isolate, or SSI.

Standard conditions. Standard experimental control conditions consisted of basidiospore dilutions plated on malt agar (15 g malt extract, 15 g agar, 1 L dH₂O) on 100-mm Petri plates and incubated in the dark at 26 C for the duration of the experiments. Plates were wrapped tightly in parafilm and re-wrapped whenever the original parafilm appeared to be loosing its integrity. Controls were exposed to only brief intervals of light during regular screenings. Signs of growth on any plate were immediately checked under the dissecting or compound light microscope. Plates with contaminating bacterial or filamentous fungal colonies were destroyed.

Nutritional experiments. In addition to platings on malt agar, the same basidiospore suspensions from many collections were also plated on one or more of the following media: water agar (15 g agar in 1 L dH₂O); yeast extract agar (15 g yeast extract, 15 g agar in 1 L dH₂O); potato dextrose agar (39 g DIFCO potato dextrose agar in 1 L dH₂O); nitrogen-enriched agar (15 g malt extract, 1.5 g ammonium hydroxide, 15 g agar in 1 L dH₂O); biotin- and thiamin-enriched agar (15 g malt extract, 5 µg biotin, 100 µg thiamin, 15 g agar in 1 L dH₂O). Plates were subsequently treated as controls.

Light experiments. To test the effects of light exposure, duplicate dilution series plates for selected collections were made from the same dilution tubes onto malt agar plates. One series of plates was incubated under standard conditions, the other series was placed in a growth chamber and exposed to a continual cycle of 12 h of light and 12 h of dark at 26 C for the duration of the study.

Cold treatments. Duplicate dilution series plates were made from the same serial dilution tubes onto malt agar. One series was incubated under standard conditions, and the other series was first incubated at 4 C for two weeks and then incubated at 26 C for the remainder of the study.

Repeated platings. Those collections with sufficiently strong spore deposits were also subjected to additional dilution platings, made from the original spore prints, at monthly intervals. These plates were treated under the same incubation conditions as all standard control plates.

Gauging of inhibitory and excitatory factors. The use of serial dilutions and spore drop cultures for each collection was used to gauge any inhibitory or excitatory effects due to spore concentration. Plates with *Rhodotorula* cultures were allowed to continue incubating in sealed plastic containers within the growth chambers.

DNA sequencing and analysis. Methods for DNA extraction, amplification, purification, sequencing, and sequencing analysis were described on pages 22-27. Three SSI cultures were randomly selected from the first (1996-1997) growing season and the LSU rDNA region was sequenced. A total of 29 sequences were combined in this data set, consisting of 16 species of dark-spored agarics, and eight species from the Crepidotaceae *sensu* Singer, with *Ganoderma australe* (Basidiomycetes: Aphyllophorales) chosen as the outgroup. The eight *Crepidotus* sequences comprising four species were obtained from the sporocarps of the germinating collections, from the SSI cultures, and from two other *Crepidotus* taxa. Taxa analyzed are shown in Table 1.1 (Chapter 1, p.33) with the following additions: *C. fraxinicola* OKM 26748, collected from Washington, USA, first

cited in this work; *C. fraxinicola* OKM 26739.5, single spore isolate from culture, first cited in this work; *C. fraxinicola* OKM 26748.2, single spore isolate from culture, first cited in this work; *C. applanatus* MCA 188.8, single spore isolate from culture, first cited in this work. Sequence alignments are given in Appendix C.

Results

A total of 41 collections of the agaricoid taxa of the Crepidotaceae consisting of 35 collections of *Crepidotus sensu lato*, one collection of *Melanomphalia*, and five collections of *Simocybe*, were plated during a two-year interval in an attempt to obtain single spore isolates (Table 3.1). Of the 386 total plates made, more than half were eventually destroyed due to contamination or drying, and basidiospore germination was recorded on only 51 of the remainder. On those plates where more than one germination occurred, subsequent germinations were scattered, sporadic but steady, gradually tapering in frequency for several months. For species of *Crepidotus*, *Melanomphalia*, and *Simocybe*, a minimum of 85 days and a maximum of 277 days elapsed on average, before germination, with the bulk of plates requiring between four and six months incubation time. Overall statistics are given in Table 3.1. Collection dates and data are provided in Appendix A.

Table 3.1. List of *Crepidotus*, *Melanomphalia*, and *Simocybe* collections plated

Species	Coll. #	# plates made ⁱ	# plates germinated ⁱⁱ	avg. days to germ. ⁱⁱⁱ	germination time frame ^{iv}	% germ. ^v	#SSIs ^{vi}
<i>Crepidotus</i> section <i>Versuti</i>:							
<i>C. versutus</i>	MCA 250	5	0			0	
<i>C. versutus</i>	MCA 267	5	0			0	
<i>C. versutus</i>	MCA 382	5	0			0	
<i>C. versutus</i>	MCA 383	2	0			0	
<i>Crepidotus</i> section <i>Betulae</i>:							
<i>C. antillarum</i>	OKM 26827	9	0			0	
<i>C. antillarum</i>	OKM 27248	7	0			0	
<i>C. betulae</i>	MCA 384	7	1	116	Feb-Mar	14.3	20+, psi
<i>Crepidotus</i> section <i>Sphaerula</i>:							
<i>C. appalachianensis</i>	MCA 322	3	0			0	
<i>C. appalachianensis</i>	MCA 373	34	9	178	Jan-May	26.5	38+, psi
<i>C. applanatus</i>	MCA 188	7	1	156	Feb-Apr	14.3	19+, psi
<i>C. applanatus</i>	MCA 317	24	0			0	
<i>C. applanatus</i>	MCA 348	10	0			0	
<i>C. applanatus</i>	MCA 351	13	2	209	Jan-May	15.4	9
<i>C. applanatus</i>	MCA 366	20	0			0	
<i>C. cystidiosus</i>	OKM 27048	11	0			0	
<i>C. distortus</i>	MCA 386	9	7	153	Feb-May	77.8	28+, psi
<i>C. latifolius</i>	OKM 27051	9	0			0	
<i>C. malachius</i>	MCA 335	3	0			0	
<i>C. malachius</i>	MCA 343	19	4	188	Feb-June	21.1	33+, psi
<i>C. nephrodes</i>	MCA 189	11	5	199	Feb-May	45.5	20+, psi
<i>C. subapplanatus</i>	MCA 331	12	0			0	
<i>Crepidotus</i> section <i>Nyssicolae</i>:							
<i>C. nyssicola</i>	TJB 8699	7	0			0	
<i>C. sp.</i>	MCA 170	8	1	213	Apr	12.5	psi
<i>Crepidotus</i> section <i>Crepidotellae</i>:							
<i>C. lanuginosus</i>	OKM 26976	11	0			0	
<i>C. sphaerosporus</i>	OKM 27013	14	1	146	Jan	7.1	2
<i>Crepidotus</i> section <i>Crepidotus</i>:							
<i>C. fraxinicola</i>	OKM 26739	7	5	151	Jan-Sep	71.4	7
<i>C. fraxinicola</i>	OKM 26741	7	2	112	Jan-Apr	28.6	2
<i>C. fraxinicola</i>	OKM 26748	4	2	277	July-Oct	50	2
<i>C. mollis</i>	MCA 289	12	0			0	
<i>C. mollis</i>	MCA 394	3	1	125	June	33.3	1

Table 3.1. Continued

Species	Coll. #	# plates made ⁱ	# plates germinated ⁱⁱ	avg. days to germ. ⁱⁱⁱ	germination time frame ^{iv}	% germ. ^v	#SSIs ^{vi}
<i>Crepidotus</i> section <i>Fusisporae</i>:							
<i>C. cf. fusisporus</i>	MCA 258	11	3	199	Feb-July	27.3	19+, psi
<i>Crepidotus sensu lato</i> (unassigned section):							
<i>C. aureus</i>	OKM 27300	17	5	85	Mar-May	29.4	4, psi
<i>C. cf. levisporus</i>	OKM 26826	3	0			0	
<i>C. cf. lundellii</i>	MCA 163	5	0			0	
<i>C. inhoneustus</i>	OKM 26740	4	0				
<i>Melanomphalia</i>:							
<i>M. sp.</i>	OKM 27270	7	1	~180	July	14.3	psi
<i>Simocybe</i>:							
<i>S. centuncula</i>	MCA 393	3	0				
<i>S. sumptuosa</i>	OKM 27046	14	0				
<i>S. sumptuosa</i>	OKM 27047	14	0				
<i>S. sp.</i>	MCA 294	7	1	104	Oct-Nov	14.3	4
<i>S. sp.</i>	MCA 424	3	0				

ⁱ The total of all experimental and standard control plates made for the given collection.

ⁱⁱ The total number, out of all plates made, that showed at least one germinating basidiospore for the collection.

ⁱⁱⁱ The number of days to germination for a single plate is measured as the number of days between the date of collection and the date a germinating basidiospore was first recorded for that plate. The average for a collection is then obtained by dividing the sum of all plate averages for the collection by the total of number of plates with germinating spores for the collection.

^{iv} The month in which the first record of a basidiospore germination was recorded on any plate for the collection, and the last month in which a newly germinating basidiospore was recorded for the collection.

^v The number of plates with at least one basidiospore germination recorded divided by the total number of plates made for the collection.

^{vi} The number of SSIs recovered for the collection. A “+” indicates that spores were still germinating, but not recovered. “psi” indicates a polysporous isolate (dikaryon) was recovered in lieu of or in addition to the SSIs recovered.

Dikaryotic cultural characters on malt agar were in general agreement with Senn-Irlet (1994). Monokaryotic hyphae was always multinucleate in those cultures examined. Stephanocysts (Burdsall 1969, Senn-Irlet and Scheidegger 1994) were observed on dikaryotic cultures of *C. appalachianensis* (MCA 373) and *C. nephrodes* (MCA 189). Collections that did not form clamps in the fruiting bodies never formed clamps in dikaryotic culture. Collections that form clamps in the fruiting bodies formed them in dikaryotic culture, with the exception of *Crepidotus* sp. (MCA 170) which forms clamps in the cuticular hyphae of the fruiting body, but not in culture.

DNA sequencing. The LSU rDNA gene region was sequenced for a total of 29 taxa representing three randomly selected *Crepidotus* SSI cultures, sporocarp tissue from five *Crepidotus* collections, and 20 other agaric taxa with *Ganoderma australe* as an outgroup. Sequence alignments with excluded variably aligned regions indicated are shown in Appendix C. Of the 933 characters aligned, 79 characters were excluded from analysis, and 112 of the remaining characters were parsimony-informative.

Two equally most parsimonious trees were obtained (length = 448, CI = 0.5123, RI = 0.6324). Figure 3.1 shows the bootstrapping consensus tree. Bootstrapping values >50% from 100 replicates are shown as the first number above the supported branch. Jackknifing values >50% from 100 replicates are shown as the second number above the supported branch. Decay values of >1 are noted below the supported branches. Sequences from SSI cultures and the associated sporocarp tissue are indicated in bold type. In each case, the culture sequences are indistinguishable from the associated sporocarp tissue sequences. In fact, sequences from monokaryotic SSI cultures are

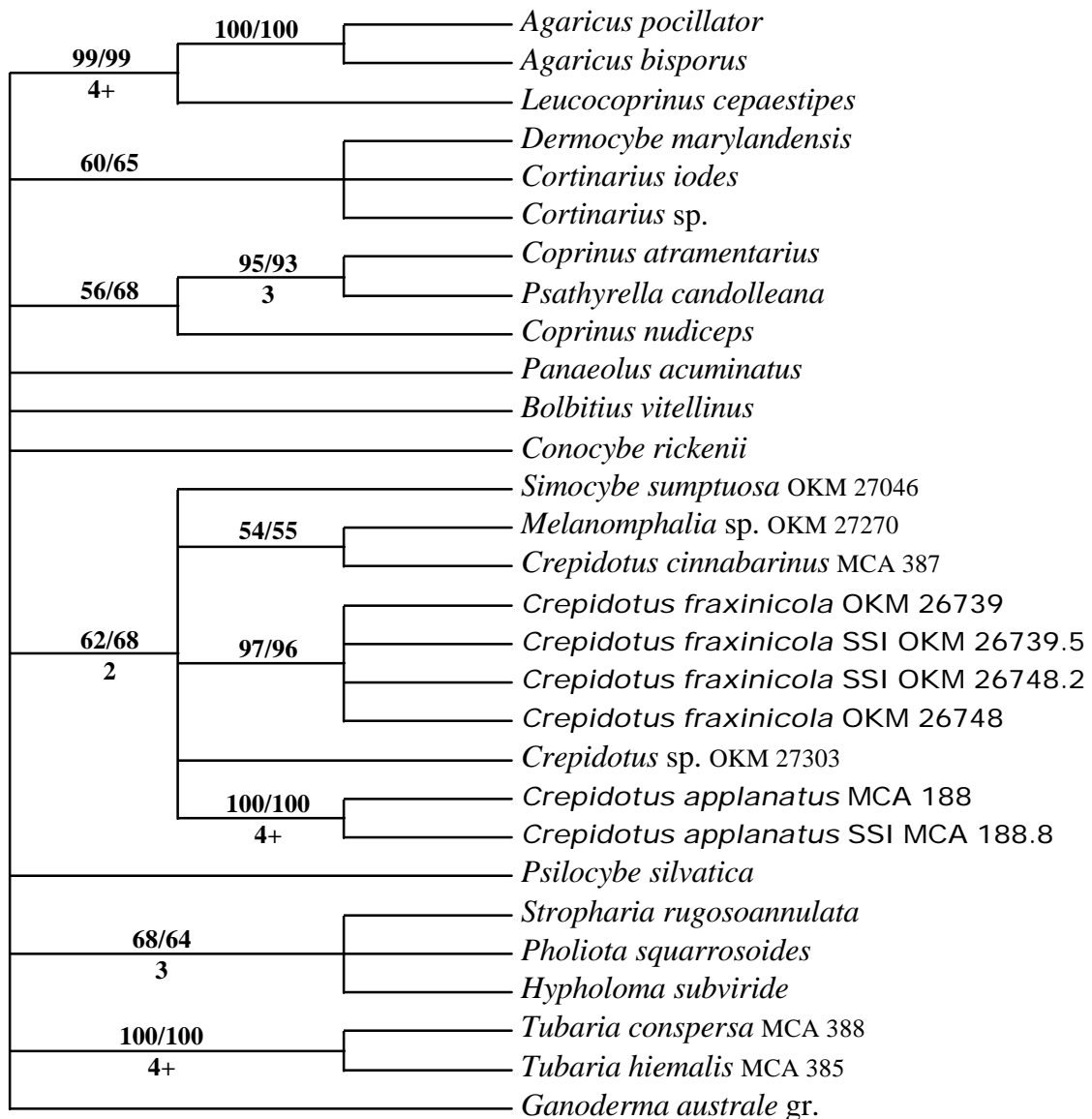


Figure 3.1. Identity of SSI cultures: bootstrapping 50% majority rule consensus tree from 100 bootstrapping replicates. Two equally most parsimonious trees were found (length = 448, CI = 0.5123, RI = 0.6324). Bootstrap values shown as first number above supported branch; jackknife values from 100 replicates shown as second number above supported branch. Decay values shown below supported branch. Names in bold are sequence pairs taken from cap material and culture material from single spore isolates (SSI).

nearly identical to sequences from the associated dikaryotic cap tissue (Appendix C), the only difference being a one-base insert at position 691 in the sporocarp sequence of collection MCA 188 that is lacking in the SSI sequence for culture MCA 188.8. The parsimony-derived clades of *Crepidotus fraxinicola* (sporocarps OKM 26739 and OKM 26748, and SSIs OKM 26739.5 and OKM 26748.2) and *C. applanatus* (sporocarp MCA 188 and SSI MCA 188.8) are strongly supported by both bootstrapping (97% and 100% respectively) and jackknifing (96% and 100% respectively). What is interesting, and inexplicable, is that although the four sequences of *C. fraxinicola* are identical (Appendix C), this node collapses in the consensus of all trees only one step greater (449) than the most parsimonious tree (448). The node supporting the *C. applanatus* clade, however, remains stable for trees at least four steps greater than the most parsimonious trees.

Melanomphalia. A dikaryotic culture derived from a polysporus deposit was recovered for a species of *Melanomphalia*. This collection, OKM 27270, was plated two weeks after collection on malt agar, and incubated under standard conditions for an approximately six months before germination was recorded (Table 3.1).

Simocybe. Five collections of *Simocybe* were plated. Of these, only one plate, from collection MCA 294, contained any germinating basidiospores. This species was plated seven weeks after collection on malt agar, and incubated under standard conditions. The first germinating spore appeared 51 days after plating and the remaining three spores germinated within the following week. A total of three and a half months (104-111 days) elapsed between time of spore release and time of spore germination (Table 3.1).

Crepidotus sensu lato. Single spore isolates were recovered for 15 collections of *Crepidotus sensu lato*, representing 11 different species (Table 3.1). For those collections of *Crepidotus sensu lato* that germinated, the spores remained dormant on average for 167 days (from time of collection) until germination. Patterns of basidiospore germination in these 15 collections of *Crepidotus sensu lato* will be discussed in the remainder of this section.

Variation by section. The sections of *Crepidotus sensu lato* were described in the previous chapter. Enough data are available to compare germination patterns for three of these: *Sphaerula*, *Crepidotus*, and *Versuti*. Species in section *Crepidotus* took an average of 166 days to germinate. Basidiospores began germinating as soon as two months after collection, and continued germinating for nearly a year after collection. Germination events in this section were scattered and few. Those plates with germination contained only one to two germinating spores each.

Spores on germinating plates in Section *Sphaerula* took an average of 181 days to germinate. Spores germinated between four and seven months after collection, with the majority of spores germinating four to five months after collection. Germination events in this section were steady after the initial germination, usually with a minimum of ten germinations occurring per plate. No spore germinations were recorded for a collection of *Crepidotus* in the section *Versuti*.

Table 3.2. Germination by media type in *Crepidotus sensu lato*

Agar media	# plates	# germinating	expected	% germinating
Malt extract	261	45	45	17.2
Water	40	0	6.7	0
Potato dextrose	21	1	3.5	4.8
Yeast extract	6	0	1	0
Biotin-thiamin enriched	4	0	0.7	0
Nitrogen enriched	6	2	1	33.3

*The number of plates expected to germinate is based on the control (malt) plates.
Approximately one of every six controls plated showed germination.*

Table 3.3. Effects of cold treatment and light exposure on germination in *Crepidotus appalachianensis* (MCA 373)

	coll. date	plate date	germ. date	#SSIs	days to germination:	
					from coll.	from plating
Control	9/17/98	2/24/98	5/4/98	15	229	69
Cold treated	9/17/98	2/24/98	4/21/98	14	216	56
Light exposure	9/17/98	2/24/98	4/28/98	~312	223	63

The number of SSIs for the light exposed plate was estimated by counting the number of spores in a quadrant and multiplying by four. All three plates are of malt agar and were plated from the same spore suspension. "coll." = collection; "germ." = germination.

Table 3.4. Time of plating and germination in *Crepidotus sensu lato*

Collection	coll. date	plate date	germ. date	#SSIs	days to germination:	
					from coll.	from plating
<i>C. appalachianensis</i> (MCA 373)	9/17/97	10/18/97	1/6/98	5	111	80
“	“	11/15/97	2/5/98	8	141	82
“	“	“	2/8/98	4	144	85
“	“	“*	2/24/98	9	160	101
“	“	1/13/98	3/5/98	12	169	51
“	“	“	4/10/98	3***	205	87
“	“	2/24/98	5/4/98	15***	229	69
<i>C. applanatus</i> (MCA 351)	8/28/97	9/8/97	5/19/98	1	264	253
“	“	11/15/97*	1/29/98	8	154	75
<i>C. distortus</i> (MCA 386)	10/31/97	11/15/97	2/24/98	17	116	101
“	“	“	3/13/98	1	133	118
“	“	“	3/26/98	1	146	131
“	“	1/13/98	4/10/98	5	161	87
“	“	“***	2/24/98	4	116	42
<i>C. malachus</i> (MCA 343)	8/21/97	9/8/97	3/5/98	6	196	178
“	“	10/18/97	2/2/98	18	165	107
“	“	“	3/1/98	3	192	134
“	“	1/13/98	3/9/98	6	200	55
<i>C. nephrodes</i> (MCA 189)	9/14/96	9/17/96	4/10/97	5***	208	205
“	“	“	2/17/97	4	156	153
“	“	“	3/4/97	6	171	168
“	“	2/27/97	4/10/97	10	208	42
“	“	“	5/25/97	1***	253	87

All plates incubated under standard conditions on malt agar except *incubated on nitrogen-enriched agar and **incubated on potato dextrose agar. Number of SSIs indicates number of isolates recovered for a plate except ***indicates approximate number of germinations on a plate that were not recovered (due to already large number of existing isolates for that collection). Data shown is for all dilution (A-D) plates. “coll.” = collection; “germ.” = germination.

Table 3.5. Plate dilution and germination in *Crepidotus sensu lato*

Collection	coll. date	plate date	germ. date	#SSIs	days to germ. from coll.	dilution
<i>C. aureus</i> (OKM 27300)	1/19/98	1/19/98	5/19/98	1	120	A
“	“	“	3/20/98	1	60	A
“	“	“	3/17/98	1	57	B
<i>C. appalachianensis</i> (MCA 373)	9/17/97	11/15/97	2/5/98	8	141	A
“	“	“	2/8/98	4	144	B
“	“	1/13/98	3/5/98	12	169	A
“	“	“	4/10/98	3**	205	B
<i>C. distortus</i> (MCA 386)	10/31/97	11/15/97	2/24/98	17	116	A
“	“	“	3/13/98	1	133	B
“	“	“	3/26/98	1	146	C
“	“	1/13/98	4/10/98	5	161	A
“	“	**	2/24/98	4	116	B
<i>C. fraxinicola</i> (OKM 26739)	11/16/96	11/25/96	9/3/97	1	291	A
“	“	“	5/7/97	1	172	B
“	“	“	1/6/97	1	51	C
“	“	“	1/6/97	2	51	D
<i>C. fraxinicola</i> (OKM 26748)	11/16/96	11/25/96	7/25/97	1	221	B
“	“	“	10/14/97	1	332	D
<i>C. cf. fuisporus</i> (MCA 258)	10/10/96	2/27/97	4/28/97	12	200	A
“	“	“	6/25/97	2	258	B
<i>C. malachius</i> (MCA 343)	8/21/97	10/18/97	2/2/98	18	165	A
“	“	“	3/1/98	3	192	B
<i>C. nephrodes</i> (MCA 189)	9/14/96	9/17/96	4/10/97	5**	208	B
“	“	“	2/17/97	4	156	C
“	“	“	3/4/97	6	171	D

All plates incubated under standard conditions on malt agar except *incubated on potato dextrose agar. Number of SSIs indicates number of isolates recovered for a plate except **indicates approximate number of germinations on a plate that were not recovered (due to already large number of existing isolates for that collection). Dilutions are relative measures within one single series, and do not denote comparable spore concentrations between series. Within a single series, concentrations range from A (highest) to D (lowest spore concentration), with an approximate 5-fold decrease in spore concentration at each dilution. “coll.” = collection; “germ.” = germination.

Variation by locale. All germinating collections of *Crepidotus sensu lato* were from temperate North America with the exception of *C. aureus* (OKM 27300). The individual plates of *C. aureus* averaged between 57 and 120 days to germinate, with an overall average of 85 days. The temperate collections took, on average, between 112 and 277 days to germinate.

Nutrition. Basidiospores were plated on a total of six different media types (malt extract, potato dextrose, yeast extract, biotin-thiamin enriched, nitrogen enriched, and water agar). A breakdown of the plates made for collections of *Crepidotus sensu lato* by medium is given in Table 3.2. The alternate carbon source plates (potato dextrose and yeast) show no increase in number of germinated plates, and deviate little from the expected number of germinating plates. Likewise, germination on the nutritionally supplemented plates (biotin-thiamin and nitrogen) does not vary much from the expected. Length of dormancy and numbers of germinating spores were no higher for any of these alternate nutritional media. However, of 40 plates made on water agar, all failed to germinate.

Cold treating and light. The effects of treatment at cold temperatures on basidiospore germination in *Crepidotus sensu lato* was tested on seven collections. Both experimental and control plates failed to germinate for six of these trials. The effects of regular, periodic light exposure were also tested on seven collections; these plates were especially prone to contamination, and six of the trials were destroyed. Results from the successful trial are shown in Table 3.3.

Multiple platings. The spore prints from 23 of the collections of *Crepidotus sensu lato* were subjected to multiple monthly platings. Plates from five of these collections showed germination in more than one trial. Results from these successful trials are shown in Table 3.4.

Inhibitory and excitatory factors. Nine plates with *Rhodotorula* cultures (Fries 1977, Fries 1983) in addition to spore suspensions were incubated for up to one year after plating, but never showed basidiospore germination. The effects of spore concentration were gauged by making several different dilutions per collections. Those collections that showed germination on more than one different dilution plate from the same plating date are shown in Table 3.5. The concentration of spores on a given plate had little effect on whether spores germinated on that plate or not; spores germinated during the same time period for the same collection regardless of dilution for many collections (Table 3.5). Overall, more SSIs were recovered from low dilution (A-B) plates, where the spore concentration is highest, than on successively higher (C-D) dilution plates.

Discussion

Molecular data from a 933 base region of the 5' end of the LSU rDNA gene confirm the identity of three randomly selected SSI cultures as species of *Crepidotus* (Fig. 3.1), and not a late growing contaminant. All other cultures were consistent in morphology and growth patterns with the confirmed *Crepidotus* cultures and with the studies of Senn-Irlet (1994).

Germinating collections of *Crepidotus* did so on average from 85 to 277 days after spore discharge (Table 3.1); the germination range for individual spores was 49-277 days after discharge. This latent period was observed in all germinating species of *Crepidotus* examined. Patterns of dormancy and germination varied somewhat between sections of *Crepidotus sensu lato*. Species from at least six of the previously described sections of *Crepidotus* (Chapter 2) showed some basidiospore germination, but collections from section *Versuti*, collected and plated over a two year period, completely failed to germinate. The species in section *Sphaerula* fruited in late summer or fall; those collections that germinated began to do so sporadically in mid-winter, with the bulk of spores germinating in late winter in relatively high numbers, and then tapering off into late spring. Species from section *Crepidotus*, in contrast, were collected during the winter, and germinated from a few months to nearly a year after collection, but in extremely low frequencies. The other sections of *Crepidotus* contained only one germinating collection each, and therefore cannot be meaningfully compared. *Crepidotus aureus* (OKM 27300), a sub-tropical species, showed a latent period of between 57 and 120 days which is shorter than for all the other *Crepidotus* species studied.

An attempt was made to recover SSIs for the other agaricoid members of the Crepidotaceae. Only four SSIs germinated for a species of *Simocybe*, and only one dikaryon was recovered for a species of *Melanomphalia*. These numbers are too small to draw conclusions, however, the lengthy interval between plating and germination for these two collections (104 and 124 days respectively) is consistent with that found in germinating collections of *Crepidotus sensu lato*.

Two different types of dormancy have been widely described in fungal spores (Sussman 1966, Griffin 1994). Exogenous dormancy is the condition of delayed germination due to the lack of favorable environmental conditions. Exogenous dormancy is broken with the addition or subtraction of the necessary external factors, such as provision of specific nutritional requirements, temperature constraints, and the presence or absence of light, and of excitatory or inhibitory biotic growth factors. Endogenous (sometimes termed constitutional) dormancy cannot be broken by environmental factors, but rather, is an innate property of the spore. These spores remain dormant for a required period of time, regardless of external conditions. Examples of endogenous spore dormancy have not been demonstrated in the Agaricales, but many mycorrhizal and parasitic basidiomycetes are known to exhibit some form of exogenous spore dormancy.

None of the treatments most commonly proscribed for breaking exogenously dormant spores were effective in shortening the latent period for the species of *Crepidotus* examined. Cold temperatures and light exposure are frequently employed to activate germination of parasitic and mycorrhizal basidiomycete spores (Bromfield 1964, Sussman 1966, Bloom 1971, Safir et al. 1990). Cold treating showed no affect on either length of the dormant period or frequency of germinations as compared to controls for the same collection, nor did regular exposure to light alter the latent period for this same collection (Table 3.3).

Differences in spore concentration from the same dilution series was on the order of 10,000:1 between an A and D plate. In successful dilution trials, spores germinated within the same time frame on several different dilution platings (Table 3.5). Thus,

inhibitory or excitatory factors due to relative spore concentration do not appear to have a role in dormancy length for these species. Excitatory factors supplied through inoculation of *Rhodotorula* cultures likewise failed to break spore dormancy. Finally, the various nutritional media employed here had no effect on breaking spore dormancy.

These preliminary data are suggestive of an innate latent period in the spores of some *Crepidotus* species that is not broken by external factors. For example (Table 3.4), basidiospores from a single spore print of *C. malachus* (MCA 343) were diluted and plated two weeks after collection, two months after collection, and five months after collection, and three plates (one from each different interval) all began germinating within 10 days of each other, six months after the original collection was made. No environmental factors have been discovered thus far that are capable of shortening or breaking this endogenous dormant period.

However, the low numbers of recovered germinating spores per plate, and the low overall number of germinating plates in this study, would suggest that once endogenous dormancy has ended, some other requirement for growth is not being satisfactorily met. Some researchers have implicated more complex patterns of dormancy in other fungi, where both exogenous and endogenous dormancy may be exhibited by spores of the same species (Gemma and Koske 1988, Miller et al. 1993, d'Enfert 1997). In the Crepidotaceae taxa examined here, it is possible that a threshold period of maturation, during which the spore is impervious to environmental influence, is followed by an environmentally activated stage.

The factors required for activation at the end of the maturation period would certainly include water and oxygen (Šubíková and Šubík 1974, d'Enfert 1977, Gottlieb 1978), and as the water content and humidity on these plates is gradually depleted over the long incubation time, this may account, in part, for the relatively low number of germinations. And there definitely appears to be a minimal nutritional requirement, as no germinations were ever encountered on non-nutritive water agar (Table 3.2).

Interestingly, exposure to light may be a secondary requirement for germination. Although all three plates shown in Table 3.3 were made from the same spore suspension, and all germinated within two weeks of each other, the plate that was regularly exposed to light showed about a 20-fold increase in the number of germinating spores compared to the control plate. Exposure to light however, is not a requirement for subsequent culture growth, and it does not shorten the endogenously dormant stage.

All plates were exposed to daylight during the regular weekly screenings, and if this requirement is minimal, some spores may have accumulated enough light exposure to germinate. This activation by light exposure would explain why there was a delay in germination when spores from a spore print were plated after spores from the same collection were already germinating on plates made at an earlier time.

In summary, these experiments demonstrate that obtaining single spore isolates from species of *Crepidotus* and its relatives *Simocybe* and *Melanomphalia* appear dependent on several factors. First, in those species sampled, basidiospore dormancy appears to be under endogenous control, and is not affected by such external factors as light, nutrition, temperature, or spore concentration. Second, once the endogenous period

has expired, subsequent germination of the basidiospores appears to be optimized by supplying a minimal nutritive source such as malt extract, and most likely by maintaining moisture content and by exposure to light. However, more work is needed to further elucidate this phenomenon of basidiospore dormancy and germination in these fungi.

Literature Cited

- Banerjee, P., and W.J. Sundberg. 1993. Preliminary observations on germination of *Pluteus* basidiospores. *Mycologia* 85:811-813.
- Booth, C. 1971 (Ed.) *Methods in Microbiology*. Vol. 4. Academic Press, NY. 795 pp.
- Bromfield, K.R. 1964. Cold-induced dormancy and its reversal in uredospores of *Puccinia graminis* var. *tritiei*. *Phytopathology* 54:68-74.
- Bulmer, G.S., and E.S. Beneke. 1964. Germination of basidiospores of *Lycoperdon* species and *Scleroderma lycoperdoides*. *Mycologia* 56:70-76.
- Burdsall, H.H. 1969. Stephanocysts: unique structures in the basidiomycetes. *Mycologia* 61: 915-923.
- d'Enfert, C. 1997. Fungal spore germination: Insights from the molecular genetics of *Aspergillus nidulans* and *Neurospora crassa*. *Fungal Genetics and Biology* 21:163-172.
- Fries, N. 1977. Germination of *Laccaria laccata* spores *in vitro*. *Mycologia* 69:848-850.
- Fries, N. 1978. Basidiospore germination in some mycorrhiza-forming hymenomycetes. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 70:319-324.
- Fries, N. 1979. The taxon-specific spore germination reaction in *Leccinum*. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 73:337-341.
- Fries, N. 1983. Spore germination, homing reaction, and intersterility groups in *Laccaria laccata* (Agaricales). *Mycologia* 75:221-227.
- Gemma, J.N., and R.E. Koske. 1988. Seasonal variation in spore abundance and dormancy of *Gigaspora gigantea* and in mycorrhizal inoculum potential of a dune soil. *Mycologia* 80:211-216.

- Gottlieb, D. 1978. *The Germination of Fungus Spores*. Meadowfield Press, Durham, England. 166 pp.
- Griffin, D.H. 1994. Spore Dormancy and Germination. Pp. 375-398. *In: Fungal Physiology*. 2nd ed. Wiley-Liss, New York.
- Hawker, L.E. 1950. *Physiology of Fungi*. Oxford University Press, NY. 360 pp.
- Hawksworth, D.L., P.M. Kirk, B.C. Sutton, and D.N. Pegler. 1995. *Ainsworth and Bisby's Dictionary of the Fungi*. 8th ed. CAB International, NY. 616 pp.
- Ingold, C.T. 1983. Homing on basidiospores and production of oidia in *Tubaria furfuraceae*. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 80:363-364.
- Lamoure, D. 1989. Répertoire des données utiles pour effectuer les tests d'intercompatibilité chez les basidiomycètes V.—Agaricales *sensu lato*. *Cryptogamie Mycologie* 10:41-80.
- Macko, V., R.C. Staples, Z. Yaniv, and R.R. Granados. 1974. Self-inhibitors of fungal spore germination. Pp.73-100. *In: The Fungal Spore: Form and Function*. Eds., D.J. Weber, and W.M. Hess. John Wiley and Sons, NY.
- Miller, S.L., P. Torres, and T.M. McClean. 1993. Basidiospore viability and germination in ectomycorrhizal and saprotrophic basidiomycetes. *Mycological Research* 97: 141-149.
- Nguyen, T.T., R.H. Schloemer, and D.J. Niederpruem. 1987. Control of basidiospore germination in *Schizophyllum commune*. *Mycologia* 79:399-404.
- Palmer, J.G. 1969. *Mycorrhizae II. Techniques and Procedures for Culturing Ectomycorrhizal Fungi*. U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC. USDA Misc. Publication 1189:132-144.
- Petersen, R.H. 1997. Mating systems in hymenomycetes: New reports and taxonomic implications. *Mycotaxon* 63:225-259.
- Raper, J.R. 1966. *Genetics of Sexuality in Higher Fungi*. The Ronald Press Company, NY. 283 pp.
- Safir, G.R., S.C. Coley, and J.O. Siqueira. 1990. Improvement and synchronization of VA mycorrhiza fungal spore germination by short-term cold storage. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 22:109-111.

Senn-Irlet, B. 1994. Culture morphology of *Crepidotus* species. *Mycotaxon* 52:59-72.

Senn-Irlet, B. and C. Scheidegger. 1994. Stephanocysts in *Crepidotus applanatus*. *Mycological Research* 98:419-421.

Singer, R. 1986. *The Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy*. 4th ed. J. Cramer, Germany. 981 pp.

Šubíková, V., and J. Šubík. 1974. Energetic aspects of spore germination in filamentous fungi. *Folia Microbiologica* 19:367-372.

Sussman, A.S. 1966. Dormancy and spore germination. Pp. 733-764. In: *The Fungi: An Advanced Treatise*. Vol. II. Eds., G.C. Ainsworth, and A.S. Sussman. Academic Press, NY.

Williamson, E., and F. Trezzi. 1979. Fluorescent staining of *Neurospora* nuclei with DAPI. *Neurospora Newsletter* 25:20-21.

CONCLUSIONS

The Crepidotaceae (Imai) Singer is a morphologically diverse family of saprophytic agarics with members that have repeatedly undergone reductions in form leading to an astipitate or cyphelloid habit in a large portion of the species. Phylogenetic inference, based on strongly supported LSU rDNA sequencing data, is that *Crepidotus* (Fr.) Staude, *Simocybe* P. Karsten, and *Melanomphalia* M.P. Christiansen form a monophyletic core clade of fungi in the Agaricales (Fig. 1.1), recognizable as the Crepidotaceae. Together, these genera represent about 215 of the approximately 240 species believed to belong in the Crepidotaceae *sensu* Singer. No support is found for other classifications that ally these genera within either the Cortinariaceae or the Strophariaceae.

The genus *Crepidotus* may actually consist of several different evolutionary lineages that do not appear to be monophyletic in origin based on LSU rDNA sequencing data (Figs. 2.1 and 2.3). Traditional morphological methods for dividing this heterogeneous group into evolutionarily meaningful taxonomic sections do not adequately reflect phylogenetic histories between the natural segregates. The data in Chapter 2 show that a few characters not taxonomically applied in this group, for example, the nature of observable spore ornamentation, and spore quotients as a measure of spore shape, may be synapomorphies, but that traditionally applied characters such as clamp connection formation are homoplastic in origin.

Several species of *Crepidotus sensu lato*, and potentially also species of *Simocybe* and *Melanomphalia*, display a pattern of basidiospore dormancy and germination that has

not been previously described in other species of Agaricales. Extended dormant periods were observed in all germinating taxa, from seven of the eight evolutionary clades described in Figure 2.2. (Table 3.1). This phenomena, too, may be further evidence for the unique evolutionary history shared by these fungi.

APPENDIX A. EXAMINED COLLECTIONS CITED IN THIS WORK

Taxon	Collection #	Date	Locale	Collector	Determination
<i>Crepidotus antillarum</i> (Pat. apud Duss) Sing.	OKM 26827	1/14/97	Dominican Republic	O.K. Miller & S. Cantrell	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus antillarum</i> (Pat. apud Duss) Sing.	OKM 27248	1/13/98	Puerto Rico, USA	O.K. Miller & H.H. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus appalachianensis</i> Hes. & Sm.	MCA 322	7/23/97	North Carolina, USA	S. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus appalachianensis</i> Hes. & Sm.	MCA 373	9/17/97	North Carolina, USA	A. Stanley	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus applanatus</i> (Pers.) Kummer	MCA 188	9/14/96	Virginia, USA	M.C. Aime	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus applanatus</i> (Pers.) Kummer	MCA 317	7/22/97	North Carolina, USA	M.C. Aime	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus applanatus</i> (Pers.) Kummer	MCA 348	7/31/97	Vermont, USA	S. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus applanatus</i> (Pers.) Kummer	MCA 351	8/28/97	Virginia, USA	M.C. Aime	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus applanatus</i> (Pers.) Kummer	MCA 366	9/18/97	Virginia, USA	M.C. Aime	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus aureus</i> Horak	OKM 27300	1/19/98	Puerto Rico, USA	O.K. Miller & H.H. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus betulae</i> Murr.	MCA 384	10/31/97	North Carolina, USA	R. Vilgalys & S. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus cinnabarinus</i> ⁱ Pk.	MCA 387	7/29/96	New York, USA	A. Bessette	A. Bessette
<i>Crepidotus cystidiosus</i> Hes. & Sm.	OKM 27048	9/19/97	Virginia, USA	O.K. Miller & H.H. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus distortus</i> Hes. & Sm.	MCA 386	10/31/97	North Carolina, USA	R. Vilgalys & S. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus fraxinicola</i> Murr.	OKM 26739	11/16/96	Washington, USA	O.K. Miller & H.H. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus fraxinicola</i> Murr.	OKM 26741	11/16/96	Washington, USA	B. Woo	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus fraxinicola</i> Murr.	OKM 26748	11/16/96	Washington, USA	O.K. Miller & H.H. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus</i> cf. <i>fusisporus</i> Hes. & Sm.	MCA 258	10/10/96	Virginia, USA	O.K. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus inonestus</i> Karst.	OKM 26740	11/16/96	Washington, USA	O.K. Miller & H.H. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus lanuginosus</i> Hes. & Sm.	OKM 26976	7/2/97	Oregon, USA	M. Bailey	O.K. Miller
<i>Crepidotus latifolius</i> Pk.	OKM 27051	9/20/97	Virginia, USA	O.K. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus</i> cf. <i>levisporus</i> Sing.	OKM 26826	1/14/97	Dominican Republic	O.K. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus</i> cf. <i>lundellii</i> Pilát	MCA 163	9/5/96	Virginia, USA	M.C. Aime	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus malachius</i> (B. & C.) Sacc.	MCA 335	9/23/95	Virginia, USA	J. Walker	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus malachius</i> (B. & C.) Sacc.	MCA 343	8/21/97	Virginia, USA	M.C. Aime	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus mollis</i> (Schaeff. ex Fr.) Kummer	MCA 289	4/27/97	Virginia, USA	J. Walker	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus mollis</i> (Schaeff. ex Fr.) Kummer	MCA 394	2/15/98	California, USA	S. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus mollis</i> (Schaeff. ex Fr.) Kummer	OKM 26279	6/13/95	Montana, USA	L. Bailey	L. Bailey
<i>Crepidotus nephrodes</i> (B. & C.) Sacc.	MCA 189	9/14/96	Virginia, USA	M.C. Aime	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus nephrodes</i> (B. & C.) Sacc.	OKM 25896	9/26/93	Virginia, USA	O.K. Miller	O.K. Miller
<i>Crepidotus nyssicola</i> ⁱⁱ (Murr.) Sing.	TJB 8699	1/16/98	Maine, USA	S. Ristich	T. Baroni
<i>Crepidotus sphaerosporus</i> (Pat.) Lange	OKM 27013	8/14/97	Colorado, USA	J. Murphy	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus subapplanatus</i> Hes. & Sm.	MCA 331	8/10/97	Virginia, USA	S. Miller	M.C. Aime

APPENDIX A. CONTINUED

Taxon	Collection #	Date	Locale	Collector	Determination
<i>Crepidotus versutus</i> (Pk.) Sacc.	MCA 250	10/10/96	Virginia, USA	M.C. Aime	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus versutus</i> (Pk.) Sacc.	MCA 267	10/12/96	Virginia, USA	M.C. Aime	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus versutus</i> (Pk.) Sacc.	MCA 381	10/18/97	North Carolina, USA	foray member	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus versutus</i> (Pk.) Sacc.	MCA 382	10/18/97	North Carolina, USA	foray member	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus versutus</i> (Pk.) Sacc.	MCA 383	10/18/97	North Carolina, USA	foray member	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus</i> sp.	MCA 170	9/11/96	Virginia, USA	O.K. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus</i> sp.	OKM 26899	5/29/97	Thailand	O.K. Miller & H.H. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Crepidotus</i> sp.	OKM 27303	1/19/98	Puerto Rico, USA	O.K. Miller & H.H. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Melanomphalia</i> sp.	OKM 27270	1/15/98	Puerto Rico, USA	O.K. Miller & H.H. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Melanomphalia</i> sp. ⁱⁱⁱ	TJB 8496	6/7/97	Puerto Rico, USA	T. Baroni & R. Vilgalys	T. Baroni
<i>Simocybe centuncula</i> (Fr.) Karst.	MCA 393	2/15/98	California, USA	foray member	M.C. Aime
<i>Simocybe sumptuosa</i> (Orton) Sing.	OKM 27046	9/18/97	Virginia, USA	O.K. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Simocybe sumptuosa</i> (Orton) Sing.	OKM 27047	9/18/97	Virginia, USA	O.K. Miller	M.C. Aime
<i>Simocybe</i> sp. Aime	MCA 294	7/17/97	Virginia, USA	R. Vilgalys & M.C. Aime	R. Vilgalys & M.C.
<i>Simocybe</i> sp.	MCA 424	4/26/98	Virginia, USA	J. Johnson	M.C. Aime
<i>Tubaria conspersa</i> (Pers. ex Fr.) Fayod	MCA 388	11/11/97	Virginia, USA	M.C. Aime	M.C. Aime
<i>Tubaria hiemalis</i> Romagnesi ex Bon	MCA 385	10/31/97	North Carolina, USA	R. Vilgalys & S. Miller	M.C. Aime

ⁱ MCA 387, *C. cinnabarinus* denotes a split collection, donated in part by Dr. Alan Bessette; Bessette coll. #10645. This collection is illustrated on page 283 of *Mushrooms of Eastern North America* (Bessette, A. E., A.R. Bessette, and D.W. Fischer. 1998. Syracuse University Press, NY. 583 pp.).

ⁱⁱ TJB 8699, *C. nyssicola*, was examined on loan from Dr. Tim Baroni, SUNY-Cortland (CORT).

ⁱⁱⁱ TJB 8496, *Melanomphalia* sp., was examined on loan from Dr. Tim Baroni, SUNY-Cortland (CORT).

APPENDIX B. HERBARIA AND CULTURE COLLECTION ASSIGNMENTS

**Virginia Tech Herbarium (VPI) and Virginia Tech Culture Collection
numbers for collections cited in this work**

Taxon	Collection #	Herbarium #	Culture Collection #ⁱ
<i>Crepidotus antillarum</i>	OKM 26827	VTMH 3956	
<i>Crepidotus antillarum</i>	OKM 27248	VTMH 4662	
<i>Crepidotus appalachianensis</i>	MCA 322	VTMH 5294	
<i>Crepidotus appalachianensis</i>	MCA 373	VTMH 5281	VTCC 3600
<i>Crepidotus applanatus</i>	MCA 188	VTMH 5206	VTCC 3587
<i>Crepidotus applanatus</i>	MCA 188.8		VTCC 3587.8
<i>Crepidotus applanatus</i>	MCA 317	VTMH 5282	
<i>Crepidotus applanatus</i>	MCA 348	VTMH 5295	
<i>Crepidotus applanatus</i>	MCA 351	VTMH 5283	VTCC 3601
<i>Crepidotus applanatus</i>	MCA 366	VTMH 5285	
<i>Crepidotus aureus</i>	OKM 27300	VTMH 4655	VTCC 3602
<i>Crepidotus betulae</i>	MCA 384	VTMH 5208	VTCC 3595
<i>Crepidotus cinnabarinus</i>	MCA 387 (AB10645)	VTMH 5209	
<i>Crepidotus cystidiosus</i>	OKM 27048	VTMH 4456	
<i>Crepidotus distortus</i>	MCA 386	VTMH 5211	VTCC 3603
<i>Crepidotus fraxinicola</i>	OKM 26739	VTMH 3795	VTCC 3586
<i>Crepidotus fraxinicola</i>	OKM 26739.5		VTCC 3586.5
<i>Crepidotus fraxinicola</i>	OKM 26741	VTMH 3796	VTCC 3584
<i>Crepidotus fraxinicola</i>	OKM 26748	VTMH 3797	VTCC 3583
<i>Crepidotus fraxinicola</i>	OKM 26748.2		VTCC 3583.2
<i>Crepidotus</i> cf. <i>fusisporus</i>	MCA 258	VTMH 5201	VTCC 3604
<i>Crepidotus inhoneustus</i>	OKM 26740	VTMH 3798	
<i>Crepidotus lanuginosus</i>	OKM 26976	VTMH 5212	
<i>Crepidotus latifolius</i>	OKM 27051	VTMH 4455	
<i>Crepidotus</i> cf. <i>levisporus</i>	OKM 26826	VTMH 3984	
<i>Crepidotus</i> cf. <i>lundellii</i>	MCA 163	VTMH 5251	
<i>Crepidotus malachius</i>	MCA 335	VTMH 5286	
<i>Crepidotus malachius</i>	MCA 343	VTMH 5203	VTCC 3605
<i>Crepidotus mollis</i>	MCA 289	VTMH 5293	
<i>Crepidotus mollis</i>	MCA 394	VTMH 5287	VTCC 3606
<i>Crepidotus mollis</i>	OKM 26279	VTMH 3078	
<i>Crepidotus nephrodes</i>	MCA 189	VTMH 5207	VTCC 3588
<i>Crepidotus nephrodes</i>	OKM 25896	VTMH 1624	
<i>Crepidotus sphaerosporus</i>	OKM 27013	VTMH 5214	VTCC 3607
<i>Crepidotus subapplanatus</i>	MCA 331	VTMH 5284	
<i>Crepidotus versutus</i>	MCA 250	VTMH 5289	
<i>Crepidotus versutus</i>	MCA 267	VTMH 5291	
<i>Crepidotus versutus</i>	MCA 381	VTMH 5288	
<i>Crepidotus versutus</i>	MCA 382	VTMH 5292	
<i>Crepidotus versutus</i>	MCA 383	VTMH 5290	

APPENDIX B. CONTINUED

**Virginia Tech Herbarium (VPI) and Virginia Tech Culture Collection
numbers for collections cited in this work**

Taxon	Collection #	Herbarium #	Culture Collection #ⁱ
<i>Crepidotus</i> sp.	MCA 170	VTMH 5210	VTCC 3608
<i>Crepidotus</i> sp.	OKM 26899	VTMH 4026	
<i>Crepidotus</i> sp.	OKM 27303	VTMH 4661	
<i>Melanomphalia</i> sp.	OKM 27270	VTMH 4656	VTCC 3615
<i>Simocybe centuncula</i>	MCA 393	VTMH 5308	
<i>Simocybe sumptuosa</i>	OKM 27046	VTMH 4457	
<i>Simocybe sumptuosa</i>	OKM 27047	VTMH 4458	
<i>Simocybe</i> sp.	MCA 294	VTMH 5213	VTCC 3616
<i>Simocybe</i> sp.	MCA 424	VTMH 5204	
<i>Tubaria conspersa</i>	MCA 388	VTMH 5202	VTCC 3610
<i>Tubaria hiemalis</i>	MCA 385	VTMH 5205	VTCC 3613

ⁱ Individual VTCC assignments are not given for each SSI culture, unless the isolate was specifically cited in this work. Culture SSIs are given the same VTCC root number, followed by a decimal and the SSI number.

**State University College of New York-Cortland Herbarium (CORT)
numbers for collections cited in this work**

Taxon	Collection #
<i>Crepidotus nyssicola</i>	TJB 8699
<i>Melanomphalia</i> sp.	TJB 8496

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapters 1 & 3

1 2 5	1 3 5	1 4 5	1 5 5	1 6 5	1 7 5	
CTGGGATGGGGGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		J 173
CTGGGATGGGGGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		SAR 88/411
CTGGGATGGGGGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		EFM 548
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		JM 96/24
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	GCCAGGGCTT		JM 96/23
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACATGGACT	GCCAGGGCTT		JM 96/40
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACATGGACT	CCCAGGGCAT		C 114
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	CCCAGGGCTT		C 159
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		J 181
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	GCCAGGGCTT		J 129
CTGGAATGGAGCATCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACATGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		SAR 84/100
CTGGAATGGAGCATCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		J 183
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	OKM 27046
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	GCCAGTGCAT		RV 5-7-1989
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	GCCAGGGCTT		D 258
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	GCCAGGGCTT		JJ 7
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	GCCAGGGCTT		JJ 69
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		MCA 388
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		MCA 385
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		OKM 27270
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	CCCAGGGCTT		OKM 26739
CTGGAATGGAGCGTACACAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACATGGACT	CCCAGTGCAT		OKM 27303
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	MCA 387
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		MCA 188
TTGGAACAGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		JM RSH-0705
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	ACCAGTGCAT		MCA 188.8
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATASAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	CCCAGGGCTT		OKM 26739.5
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	CCCAGGGCTT		OKM 26748.2
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCATAGAGGGT	GAGAAT	CCCGTCTTT	GACACGGACT	CCCAGGGCTT		OKM 26748

1 8 5	1 9 5	2 0 5	2 1 5	2 2 5	2 3 5	
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			J 173
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGA	- TCGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			SAR 88/411
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			EFM 548
TGTGATGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			JM 96/24
TGTGATGCGCTTTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			JM 96/23
TGTGATGCACTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			JM 96/40
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			C 114
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			C 159
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			J 181
TGTGATGTGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			J 129
TGTGATGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			SAR 84/100
TGTGATGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			J 183
NNNNNNNGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			OKM 27046
TGTGATACGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			RV 5-7-1989
TGTGATGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			D 258
TGTGATGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			JJ 7
TGTGATGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			JJ 69
TGTGATGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			MCA 388
TGTGATGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			MCA 385
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			OKM 27270
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			OKM 26739
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			OKM 27303
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN	MCA 387
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			MCA 188
TGTGATGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			JM RSH-0705
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			MCA 188.8
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			OKM 26739.5
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			OKM 26748.2
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGT	CGAGTTGTTT	GGAATGCAGCTCAA	AAATGGGTGGTAAAT			OKM 26748

First 25 sequences analyzed in Chapter 1. All 29 sequences analyzed in Chapter 3.
 *indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapters 1 & 3

```

      2 4 5      2 5 5      2 6 5      2 7 5      2 8 5      2 9 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA J 173
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA SAR 88/411
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA EFM 548
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA JM 96/24
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA JM 96/23
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA JM 96/40
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA C 114
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA C 159
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA J 181
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA J 129
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA SAR 84/100
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA J 183
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 27046
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA RV 5-7-1989
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA D 258
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA JJ 7
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA JJ 69
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 388
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 385
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 27270
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 26739
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 27303
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 188
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA JM RSH-0705

GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 188.8
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 26739.5
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 26748.2
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGGAACAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 26748

      3 0 5      3 1 5      3 2 5      3 3 5      3 4 5      3 5 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT J 173
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT SAR 88/411
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT EFM 548
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT JM 96/24
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT JM 96/23
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT JM 96/40
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT C 114
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT C 159
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT J 181
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT J 129
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT SAR 84/100
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT J 183
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 27046
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT RV 5-7-1989
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT D 258
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT JJ 7
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT JJ 69
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 388
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 385
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 27270
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 26739
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 27303
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 387
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 188
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT JM RSH-0705

TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 188.8
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 26739.5
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 26748.2
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTGAAATTGCTGAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 26748

```

First 25 sequences analyzed in Chapter 1. All 29 sequences analyzed in Chapter 3.

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapters 1 & 3

```

      3 6 5      3 7 5      3 8 5      3 9 5      4 0 5      4 1 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
      *-----*
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCCAGGGATCAGCCTTGC - TTTTGCATGGTGTACTTTCTGG - TT J 173
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCCAGGGATCAGCCTTGC - TTTTGCATGGTGTACTTTCTGG - TT SAR 88/411
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCCGGGGATCAGCCTCGCTTTTCGCGTGGTGTACTTTCCGG - TT EFM 548
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGTCCAGGGATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGTGC ACTTTCTGG - TT JM 96/24
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCCAGGGATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGTGTACTTTCTGG - TT JM 96/23
GAAGTCAGTCGCGATCATCCAGGGATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGTGC ACTTTCTGGTT JM 96/40
GGAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCCGGAAATCAACCTTGC - TTCTGCTGGGTGTACTTTCTGG - TT C 114
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTCCGGCTGGAAATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGTGTACTTTCCAG - TT C 159
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCCGGGAATCAGCCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGTGTACTTTCTGG - TT J 181
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGTCCGGGAATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGNTACTTTCTGG - TT J 129
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTCCGGCTGGAAATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGCGTACTTTCTAG - TC SAR 84/100
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGCGTACTTTCTAG - TC J 183
GAAGTCAGTCACGCTGCCT - GAAATCAACCTTGC - TTCTGCTTGGTGTACTTTCTGG - TT OKM 27046
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTATCCGGGATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGTGTACTTTCCAG - TT RV 5-7-1989
GAAGTCAGTCACATTTGCCTGAGAATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGCGTACTTTCTAG - GT D 258
GAAGTCAGTCACNTTGTCTGGGGATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGNGTACTTTCCAG - AT JJ 7
GAAGTCAGTCACATTTGTGTGGGAATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGTGTACTTTCCAG - TT JJ 69
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTCCGTTCCAGAACTCAACCTTAC - TTTTGTGGGGTGTATTTCTGT - TT MCA 388
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTCCGTTCCAGAACTCAACCTTAC - TTTTGTGGGGTGTATTTCTGT - TT MCA 385
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGTGTACTTTCTAG - TC OKM 27270
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTTGC - TCTTGTGGGTGTACTTTCCAG - TT OKM 26739
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTCTGCTGGGAATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGTGTACTTTCTGGT - TT OKM 27303
GAAGTCAGTCACATTTGGCTAGAAATCAGCCCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGTGTACTTTCTGG - TG MCA 387
AAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCTTGAATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGTGTACTTTCTAG - TC MCA 188
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGTCCGGAACTCAGCCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGTGC ACTTTCCGG - AT JM RSH-0705

AAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCTTGAATCAACCTTGC - TTTTGTCTGGGTGTACTTTCTAG - TC MCA 188.8
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTTGC - TCTTGTGGGTGTACTTTCCAG - TT OKM 26739.5
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTTGC - TCTTGTGGGTGTACTTTCCAG - TT OKM 26748.2
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTTGC - TCTTGTGGGTGTACTTTCCAG - TT OKM 26748

      4 2 5      4 3 5      4 4 5      4 5 5      4 6 5      4 7 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
GACGGGT CAGCATCAATTTTGACCGCTGGAAAAGGGCTGGGGAATGTGGCAGCTTC - - J 173
GACGGGT CAGCATCAATTTTGACCGCTGGAAAAGGGCTGGGGAATGTGGCAGCTTC - - SAR 88/411
GACGGGT CAGCATCAATTTTGACCGCTGGAAAAGGGCTTGGGGAATGTGGCAGCTTC - - EFM 548
GACGGGT CAGCATCAATTTTGACCATTTGGAAAAGATTAGGGGAATGTGACATCTTC - - JM 96/24
GACGGGT CAGCATCAATTTTGACTGCTGGAGAAAATTAAGGGAATGTNGCATCTTTAT - JM 96/23
GATGGGT CAGCATCAATTTTGATCATTGGAAAAGGTTAAGGGAATGTGGCATCTTT - - JM 96/40
GACGGG CAGCATCAGTTTTGACCGGTGGAGAAAAGTTCAAGGGAATGTGGCATCTTC - - C 114
GACGGG CAGCATCAGTTTTGACCGGTGGAAAAGTCTAGAGGAATGTGGCACCTTC - - C 159
GACGGG CAGCATCAGTTTTGACCGGTGGAAAAGTTCAGGGGAATGTGGCATCTTC - - J 181
AACGGG CAGCATCAATTTTGACCGTTGGAAAAGTTGTTGGGAATGTGGCTTCTTC - - J 129
GACGGG CAGCATCAATTTTGACTGCTGGAAAAGTTCAAGGGAATGTGGCATCTTC - - SAR 84/100
AATGGG CAGCATCAATTTTGACCATTTGGAAAAGTGTAGAGGAATGTGGCATCTTC - - J 183
G - CGGG CAACATCAATTTTGATCAGTGGATAAAGGCTGTGGAAATGTGGCTCCTTC - - OKM 27046
GACGGG CAGCATCAATTTTGACCGTTGGATAAAGTGTAGGGGAATGTGGCATCTTC - - RV 5-7-1989
GATGGG CAGCATCAATTTTGATCGTTGGATAAAGTCTAAAGGAATGTGGCATCTTT - - D 258
GATGGG CAGCATCAATTTTGACCATTTGGATAAAGTCTAGAGAAATGTGGCATCTTC - - JJ 7
GATGGG CAGCATCAATTTTGATCGTTGGATAAAGTTCAGGGGAATGTGGCATCTTC - - JJ 69
GACGGG CAGTATCAATTTTGACCGTTGGATAAAGTCTTTGGAAATGTGGCTTCTTC - - MCA 388
GACGGG CAGTATCAATTTTGACCGTTGGATAAAGTCTTTGGAAATGTGGCTTCTTC - - MCA 385
GACGGG CAGCATCAGTTTTGACCGAGTGGATAAAGGCTAAGGAAATGTGGCTCCTTC - - OKM 27270
GATGGG CAGCATCAGTTTTGACCGAGTGGATAAAGGCTAGGAAATGTGGCTTCTTC - - OKM 26739
GACGGG CAACATCAATTTTGATCAGTGGATAAAGTGTAGGAAATGTGGCATCCTTC - - OKM 27303
AATAGG CAGCATCAGTTTTGACCGAGTGGAAAAGGCTAGGAAATGTGGCTCCTTC - - MCA 387
GACGGG CAACATCAGTTTTGACCGAGTGGATAAAGTCAATGGGAATGTGGCTCCTTC - - MCA 188
GACGGG CAGCATCAGTTTTGACCGTGGAAAAGGGCTGGAGTAAATGTGGCACCTTC - - JM RSH-0705

GACGGG CAACATCAGTTTTGACCGAGTGGATAAAGTCAATGGGAATGTGGCTCCTTC - - MCA 188.8
GATGGG CAGCATCAGTTTTGACCGAGTGGAAAAGGGCTAGGAAATGTGGCTTCTTC - - OKM 26739.5
GATGGG CAGCATCAGTTTTGACCGAGTGGAAAAGGGCTAGGAAATGTGGCTTCTTC - - OKM 26748.2
GATGGG CAGCATCAGTTTTGACCGAGTGGAAAAGGGCTAGGAAATGTGGCTTCTTC - - OKM 26748

```

First 25 sequences analyzed in Chapter 1. All 29 sequences analyzed in Chapter 3.

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapters 1 & 3

```

      4 8 5      4 9 5      5 0 5      5 1 5      5 2 5      5 3 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
      *-----*
GGCTGTGTT - ATAGCCCCTGGTGCACATACAGGCGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG J 173
GGCTGTGTT - ATAGCCCCTGGTGCACATACAGTGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG SAR 88/411
GGCTGTGTT - ATAGCTTCTAGTCACATACAGCGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG EFM 548
GGATGTGTT - ATAGCCCTTGGTTGCATACAGTGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG JM 96/24
GGATGTGTT - ATAGACCTTGGTTGTATACAGTGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG JM 96/23
GGATGTGTTTATAGCCCCTTGGTGCACATACAATGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCATGCCG JM 96/40
GGATGTGTT - ATAGCCCTTGTATCGTATACATCGGTTGGGACTGAGGAAATTCAGCACGCCG C 114
GGGTGTGTT - ATAGCCCTTGGTTCGTATACATCGGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG C 159
GGGTGTGTT - ATAGCCCTTGGTTCGTATACATCGGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG J 181
GGAAGTGT - ATAGCCCAGTTCGCATACAACGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCN J 129
GGATGTGTT - ATAGCCCTTGGTTCGCATACAGCGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG SAR 84/100
GGATGTGTT - ATAGCCCTTGGTTCGCATACAGTGGTTGGGATTGAGGAAATTCAGCACGCCG J 183
GGGAGTGT - ATAGTCTGCTGTTGTATACATCGATTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG OKM 27046
GGATGTGTT - ATAGCCCTTGGTTCGCATACAACGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG RV 5-7-1989
GGATGTGTT - ATAGCCCTTGGTTCGCATACAACGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG D 258
GGATGTGTT - ATAATCTCTAGTTGCATACAATGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG JJ 7
GGATGTGTT - ATAGCCCTTGGTTCGCATACAACGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG JJ 69
GGAAGTGT - ATAGCCCTTGGTTCGCATACAACGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG MCA 388
GGAAGTGT - ATAGCCCTTGGTTCGCATACAACGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG MCA 385
GGGAGTGT - ATAGTCTTGTGTTGTATACATCGGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG OKM 27270
GGAAGTGT - ATAGTCTGCGTTCGTATACATCGGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG OKM 26739
GGATGTGTT - ATAGTCTGCTTGCATACACTGGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG OKM 27303
GGGAGTGT - ATAGTCTTGTGTTGCATGCATGGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG MCA 387
GGGAGTGT - ATAGCCCATAGTGCATACATGGTTGGGACTGAGGCTCTCAGCACGCCG MCA 188
CGGTGTGTT - ATAGACTCTGGTGCATACAGGCGGTTGGGATCGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG JM RSH-0705

GGGAGTGT - ATAGCCCATAGTGCATACATGGTTGGGACTGAGGCTCTCAGCACGCCG MCA 188.8
GGAAGTGT - ATAGTCTGCGTTCGTATACATGGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG OKM 26739.5
GGAAGTGT - ATAGTCTGCGTTCGTATACATGGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG OKM 26748.2
GGAAGTGT - ATAGTCTGCGTTCGTATACATGGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCG OKM 26748

      5 4 5      5 5 5      5 6 5      5 7 5      5 8 5      5 9 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
      *-----*
CAA - GGC - CG - GG - - - TTTTCGACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT J 173
CAA - GGC - CG - GG - - - TTTTCGACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT SAR 88/411
CAA - GGC - CG - GG - - - TTTTCGACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT EFM 548
CAA - GGC - CG - GG - - - TTTTAAACCAC - GTA - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT JM 96/24
CAA - GGC - CG - GATTTTTTAAATAC - GTA - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT JM 96/23
CAA - GGC - CG - GG - - - TTTTAAACCAC - GTA - CNTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT JM 96/40
AAA - GGC - CG - GGTGAATCTTACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT C 114
CAA - GGC - CG - G - - - TCTTCGGACAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT C 159
CAA - GGC - CG - GG - - - TCTTCGACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT J 181
AAA - GGC - CC - GG - - - TTTTAAACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT J 129
CAA - GGC - CG - GG - - - TTTTCGACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT SAR 84/100
CAA - GGC - CG - GG - - - TTTTCGACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT J 183
CAA - GGC - CG - GGA - - - TTCGTCCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT OKM 27046
CAA - GGC - CG - GG - - - AATTTATTCTAC - GTT - CGTACTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT RV 5-7-1989
CAA - GGC - CG - GG - - - TCATGTA - CAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT D 258
AAT - GGC - CG - GG - - - TACATTTGATAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT JJ 7
AAA - GGC - CG - GG - - - TCTCTGACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT JJ 69
CAA - AGC - CG - GG - - - TTTTCGACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATACTGGCATAAT - GGCT MCA 388
CAA - AGC - CG - G - - - TTTTCGACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATACTGGCATAAT - GGCT MCA 385
CAA - GGC - CGGGG - - - - TTCGCCAC - GTA - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAAT - GGCT OKM 27270
AAA - GGC - CGGGG - - - - CTCGCCAC - GTA - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAAT - GGCT OKM 26739
CAATGGC - CG - GG - - - TCTCGACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAAT - GGCT OKM 27303
TGTTC - AGG - GG - - - TTATCACCCAC - - - TTCGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAAT - GGCT MCA 387
TTATGGC - CT - GG - - - TTTTCGACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT MCA 188
CAA - GGCAGG - GG - - - - TTCGCCAC - TTT - CGCGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT JM RSH-0705

TTATGGC - CT - GG - - - - TTTTCGACCAC - GTT - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAT - GGCT MCA 188.8
AAA - GGC - CGGGG - - - - CTCGCCAC - GTA - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAAT - GGCT OKM 26739.5
AAA - GGC - CGGGG - - - - CTCGCCAC - GTA - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAAT - GGCT OKM 26748.2
AAA - GGC - CGGGG - - - - CTCGCCAC - GTA - CGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAAT - GGCT OKM 26748

```

First 25 sequences analyzed in Chapter 1. All 29 sequences analyzed in Chapter 3.

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapters 1 & 3

```

      7 2 5      7 3 5      7 4 5      7 5 5      7 6 5      7 7 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
CGCCCGGACCAGAACTTTTTGGGACGGATCCCGGGTGGANCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA J173
CGCCCGGACCAGAACTTTTTGGGACGGATCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA SAR88/411
CGCCCGGACCAGAACTTTTTGGGACGGATCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA EFM548
CGCCCGGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGTTCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA JM96/24
CGCCCGGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGTTCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA JM96/23
CGCCCGGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGTTCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA JM96/40
CGCCCGGACCAGAAAGTTTACGGACGGATCCCGGGTAAAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA C114
CGCCCGGACCAGACGTTTTCTGACGGATCCCGGGTGGAGCACGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA C159
CGCCCGGACCAGACGTTTTCTGACGGCNCCTCCCGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA J181
CGCCCGGACTTGAACCTTCTGTGACGGATCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA J129
CGCCCGGACCAGAGCTTTTTGTGACGGATCTCCCGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA SAR84/100
CGCCCGGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGANCTCCCGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGANNCGAAA J183
TGCCCGGACCAGATGTTTACTGACGGATCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA OKM27046
CGCCCGGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGATCTCCCGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA RV5-7-1989
CGCCCGGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGATCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGANNCGAAA D258
CGCCCGGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGATCTCCCGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA JJ7
CGCCCGGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGATCTCCCGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA JJ69
CGCCCGGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGATCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA MCA388
CGCCCGGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGATCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA MCA385
CGCCAGACAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGATCTCCCGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA OKM2720
CGCCCTGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGATCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA OKM26739
CGCCCGGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGATCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA OKM27303
CACCCAGACAGACCTTNTGTGATGGATCTCCCGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA MCA387
CGCCTGGACCAGAGCTTTTTGTGACGGATCCACGGTGGAGCACGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA MCA188
CGCCCGGACCAGACGTTCTCTGACGGATCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA JMRS-0705

CGCCTGGACCAGAGCTTTTTGTGACGGATCCACGGTGGAGCACGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA MCA188.8
CGCCCTGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGATCCCGGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA OKM26739.5
CGCCCTGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGATCCACGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA OKM26748.2
CGCCCTGACCAGACCTTTTTGTGACGGATCCACGGTGGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAA OKM26748

      7 8 5      7 9 5      8 0 5      8 1 5      8 2 5      8 3 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
GATGGTGNNCTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGNCCTAGC J173
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC SAR88/411
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC EFM548
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC JM96/24
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC JM96/23
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAATCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC JM96/40
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC C114
GATGGTGNNCTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGNCCTAGC C159
GATGGTGNNCTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGNCCTAGC J181
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC J129
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC SAR84/100
GATGGTGNNCTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGNCCTAGC J183
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC OKM27046
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC RV5-7-1989
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC D258
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC JJ7
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC JJ69
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC MCA388
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC MCA385
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC OKM2720
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC OKM26739
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC OKM27303
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC MCA387
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC MCA188
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC JMRS-0705

GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC MCA188.8
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC OKM26739.5
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC OKM26748.2
GATGGTGAACATATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAACTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGC OKM26748

```

First 25 sequences analyzed in Chapter 1. All 29 sequences analyzed in Chapter 3.

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapters 1 & 3

```
      8 4 5          8 5 5          8 6 5          8 7 5          8 8 5          8 9 5
- - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - -
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N J 173
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C SAR 88/411
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C EFM 548
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C JM 96/24
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C JM 96/23
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C JM 96/40
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N C 114
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N C 159
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N J 181
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N J 129
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C SAR 84/100
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N J 183
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C OKM 27046
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C RV 5-7-1989
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N D 258
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C JJ 7
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C JJ 69
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C MCA 388
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C MCA 385
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C OKM 27270
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C OKM 26739
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C OKM 27303
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C MCA 387
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C MCA 188
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C JM RSH-0705

G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C MCA 188.8
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T C G A A C C OKM 26739.5
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A G A C T A A T N N N N N N N N N OKM 26748.2
G A T T C T G A C G T G C A A A T C G A T C G T C A A A T T T G G G T A T A G G G G C G A A A N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N OKM 26748
```

```
      9 0 5          9 1 5          9 2 5
- - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - -
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C J 173 Agaricus pocillator
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C SAR 88/411 Agaricus bisporus
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C EFM 548 Leucocoprinus cepaestipes
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C JM 96/24 Dermocybe marylandensis
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C JM 96/23 Cortinarius iodes
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C JM 96/40 Cortinarius sp.
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N C 114 Coprinus atramentarius
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N C 159 Coprinus nudiceps
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N J 181 Psathyrella candolleana
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N J 129 Panaeolus acuminatus
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C SAR 84/100 Bolbitius vitellinus
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N J 183 Conocybe rickenii
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C OKM 27046 Simocybe sumptuosa
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C RV 5-7-1989 Psilocybe silvatica
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N D 258 Stropharia rugosoannulata
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C N N JJ 7 Pholiota squarrosoides
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C N N JJ 69 Hypholoma subviride
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C MCA 388 Tubaria conspersa
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C MCA 385 Tubaria hiemalis
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C OKM 27270 Melanomphalia sp.
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C OKM 26739 Crepidotus fraxinicola
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C OKM 27303 Crepidotus sp.
A T N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N MCA 387 Crepidotus cinnabarinus
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C MCA 188 Crepidotus applanatus
A T C T A G T A G C T G G T T C C T G C C G A A G T T T C C C T C JM RSH-0705 Ganoderma australe group

A T T N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N MCA 188.8 SSI: Crepidotus applanatus
A T C T A G T N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N OKM 26739.5 SSI: Crepidotus fraxinicola
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N OKM 26748.2 SSI: Crepidotus fraxinicola
N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N N OKM 26748 Crepidotus fraxinicola
```

First 25 sequences analyzed in Chapter 1. All 29 sequences analyzed in Chapter 3.

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. DNA Sequence Alignments/Chapter 2

```

      5           1 5           2 5           3 5           4 5           5 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTAAAATCTGGCAGTCTT J 129
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT MCA 188
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT MCA 386
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT MCA 343
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT MCA 189
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 27048
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 25896
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 26899
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 26740
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT MCA 258
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 26730
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 387
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGTAGTCTT MCA 381
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT MCA 250
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 27303
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT MCA 384
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 26827
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTAAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 26748
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTAAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 26739
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 26279
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 27046
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTAAAATCTGGCGGCTTC MCA 294
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTAAAATCTGACGGCTTC MCA 424
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT TJB 8496
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 27270
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTAAAATCTGGCAGTCTT MCA 170
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTAAAATCTGGCAGTCTT TJB 8699
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 26976
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTGAAATCTGGCAGTCTT OKM 27013
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTAAAATCTGGCAGTCTT MCA 385
GATTCCCCTAGTAACTGCGAGTGAAGCGGGAAAAAGCTCAAATTTAAAATCTGGCAGTCTT MCA 388

```

```

      6 5           7 5           8 5           9 5           1 0 5           1 1 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGCATTATCCCGCGCTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC J 129
T - GGCTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTATAAAGTCTC MCA 188
CTGGCTGTCCGAGTTGTAAACTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC MCA 386
T - GGCTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTATAAAGTCTC MCA 343
CTGGCTGTCCGAGTTGTAAACTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC MCA 189
CTGGCTGTCCGAGTTGTAAACTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC OKM 27048
CTGGCTGTCCGAGTTGTAAACTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC OKM 25896
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC OKM 26899
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC OKM 26740
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAA - TGTTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC MCA 258
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC OKM 27300
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 387
C - GATTGCCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC MCA 381
C - GATTGCCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC MCA 250
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC OKM 27303
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC MCA 384
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC OKM 26827
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC OKM 26748
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC OKM 26739
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC OKM 26279
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 27046
- - G - CCGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC MCA 294
- - G - TCGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC MCA 424
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTATAAAGTCTC TJB 8496
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTATAAAGTCTC OKM 27270
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTATAAAGTCTC MCA 170
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTATAAAGTCTC TJB 8699
C - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC OKM 26976
C - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTACCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC OKM 27013
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTATCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC MCA 385
T - GATTGTCCGAGTTGTAATCTAGAGAAGTGTATCCGCGTTGGACCGTGTACAAGTCTC MCA 388

```

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapter 2

```
      1 2 3      1 3 5      1 4 5      1 5 5      1 6 5      1 7 5
- - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - -
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTGCCAAGGGCTT- J 129
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT- MCA 188
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT- MCA 386
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT- MCA 343
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT- MCA 189
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT- OKM 27048
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT- OKM 25896
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT- OKM 26899
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTGCCAAGGCCTT- OKM 26740
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTGCCAAGGCCTT- MCA 258
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT OKM 27300
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 387
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTGCCAAGGCCTT- MCA 381
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT- MCA 250
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACATGGACTCCCAATGTAT- OKM 27303
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTGCCAAGGCCTT- MCA 384
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACATGGACTCCCAATGTAT- OKM 26827
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTCCCAAGGCCTT- OKM 26748
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTCCCAAGGCCTT- OKM 26739
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTCCCAAGGCCTT- OKM 26279
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 27046
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTGCCAAGGCCTT- MCA 294
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT- MCA 424
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT TJB 8496
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT OKM 27270
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTAACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT MCA 170
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTAACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT- TJB 8699
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTGCCAAGGCCTT- OKM 26976
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTGCCAAGGCCTT OKM 27013
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT- MCA 385
CTGGAATGGAGCGTCCATAGAGGGTGAGAATCCCGTCTTTGACACGGACTACCAAGGCCTT- MCA 388
```

```
      1 8 5      1 9 5      2 0 5      2 1 5      2 2 5      2 3 5
- - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - -
TGTGATGTGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT J 129
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT MCA 188
TGTGGTACGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT MCA 386
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT MCA 343
TGTGGTACGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT MCA 189
TGTGGTACGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 27048
TGTGGTACGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 25896
TGTGGTACGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 26899
TGTGGTACGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 26740
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT MCA 258
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 27300
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 387
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT MCA 381
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT MCA 250
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 27303
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT MCA 384
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 26827
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 26748
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 26739
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 26279
NNNNNNNGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 27046
TGTGGTACGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT MCA 294
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGAGGTAAAT MCA 424
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT TJB 8496
TGTGGTATGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 27013
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT MCA 170
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT TJB 8699
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAACGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 26976
TGTGGTGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAACGGGTGGTAAAT OKM 27013
TGTGATGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT MCA 385
TGTGATGCGCTCTCAAAGAGTTCGAGTTGTTTTGGGAATGCAGCTCAAATGGGTGGTAAAT MCA 388
```

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapter 2

```

      2 3 5      2 5 5      2 6 5      2 7 5      2 8 5      2 9 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 188
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 386
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 343
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 189
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 27048
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 25896
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 26899
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 26740
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 258
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 27300
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 387
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 381
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 250
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 27303
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 384
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 26827
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 26748
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 26739
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 26279
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 27046
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 294
GCCTTCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 424
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA TJB 8496
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 27270
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 170
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA TJB 8699
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATACAGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 26976
GCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA OKM 27013
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 385
TCCATCTAAAGCTAAATATTGGCGAGAGACCGGATAGCGAACAAAGTACCGTGAGGGGAAAAGA MCA 388

      3 0 5      3 1 5      3 2 5      3 3 5      3 4 5      3 5 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGNNAAATTTGCCGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT J 129
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 188
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 386
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 343
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 189
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 27048
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 25896
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 26899
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 26740
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 258
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 27300
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 387
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 381
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 250
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 27303
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 384
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 26827
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 26748
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 26739
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 26279
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 27046
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 294
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 424
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT TJB 8496
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 27270
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 170
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT TJB 8699
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 26976
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT OKM 27013
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 385
TGAAAAGA AACTTTGGAAAAGAGAGGTTAAACAGTACGTTGAAAATTTGCTGAAAAGGGGAAACGCTT MCA 388

```

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapter 2

```

      3 6 5          3 7 5          3 8 5          3 9 5          4 0 5          4 1 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
      * *
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGTCGGGAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTG - GGCNTACTTTCCTGG - T J 129
AAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTG - GGTGTACTTTCTAG - T MCA 188
AAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTG - GGTGTACTTTCCTT - T MCA 386
AAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTG - GGTGTACTTTCTAG - T MCA 343
AAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTG - GGTGTACTTTCCTT - T MCA 189
AAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTG - GGTGTACTTTCCTT - T OKM 27048
AAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTG - GGTGTACTTTCCTT - T OKM 25896
GAAGTCAGTCACGTTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTT - GGTGTACTTTCTAG - T OKM 26899
GAAGTCAGTCTCGTTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGTTG - GGTGTACTTTCCAG - T OKM 26740
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTGGAAATCAAC - TT - ACTTTTGTTG - GGTGTACTTTCTAG - T MCA 258
GAAGTCAGTCTCGTTCGGCTGGAAATCAGCCTT - GCTTTTGCTG - GGTGTACTTTCTGG - T OKM 27300
GAAGTCAGTCATATTGGCTAGAAATCAGCCCT - GCTTTTGTTG - GGTGTACTTTCTGG - T MCA 387
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTT - GGTGTACTTTCTAG - T MCA 381
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTT - GGTGTACTTTCTAG - T MCA 250
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTCTGCTGGGAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTG - GGTGTATTTTCTGGTG OKM 27303
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTCTTCCAGGAATCAACCTT - GCTTATGCTG - GGTGTATTTTCTGGTG MCA 384
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTCTGCCGGGAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTG - GGTGTATTTTCTGGTG OKM 26827
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTCTTGTTG - GGTGTACTTTCCAG - T OKM 26748
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGTTG - GGTGTACTTTCTAG - T OKM 26739
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGTTG - GGTGTACTTTCCAG - T OKM 26279
GAAGTCAGTCACGCTGCCT - GAAATCAACCTT - GCTTCTGCTT - GGTGTACTTTCTGG - T OKM 27046
GAAGTCAGTCACGCTGCCGA - GAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTT - GGTGTACTTTCTAG - T MCA 294
GAAGTCAGTCACGCTGCTA - GAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTT - GGTGTACTTTCTTG - T MCA 424
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTG - GGTGTACTTTCTAG - T TJB 8496
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTGGAAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTG - GGTGTACTTTCTAG - T OKM 27270
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTAGCTGGGAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTT - GGTGTACTTTCCAG - T MCA 170
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTGTGGCTGGGAATCAACCTT - GCTTTTGCTT - GGTGTACTTTCCAG - T TJB 8699
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTCGGCCGGGAATCAACCTT - ACTTTTGTTG - GGTGTACTTTCCGGTT OKM 26976
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTCGGCCGGGAATCAACCTT - ACTTTTGTTG - GGTGTACTTTCCGGTT OKM 27013
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTCGATCAGAACTCAACCTT - ACTTTTGTTG - GGTGTACTTTCTGT - T MCA 385
GAAGTCAGTCGCGTTCGATCAGAACTCAACCTT - ACTTTTGTTG - GGTGTACTTTCTGT - T MCA 388

      4 2 5          4 3 5          4 4 5          4 5 5          4 6 5          4 7 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
      * *
TAACGGGTCAAGCATCAATTTTGACCGTTGGAAAAGTTGTTGGGAACTGTGGCTTCTTCGG J 129
CGACGGGTCAACATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGTCAATGGGAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG MCA 188
CGATGGGTCAACATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGTCAGTCGGAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG MCA 386
CGACGGGTCAACATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGTCAATGGGAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG MCA 343
CGATGGGTCAACATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGTCAGTCGGAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG MCA 189
CGATGGGTCAACATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGTCAGTCGGAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG OKM 27048
CGATGGGTCAACATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGTCAGTCGGAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG OKM 25896
TTACGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG OKM 26899
TGATGGGTCAAGCATCAATTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGTTGTAGGGAATGTGGCATCCTTCGG OKM 26740
CGACGGGTCAACATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGGTGTAGGAAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG MCA 258
CGATGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG OKM 27300
GAATAGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGCATGAGAAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG MCA 387
TAACGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGATCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCTTCTTCGG MCA 381
TAACGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGATCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCTTCTTCGG MCA 250
TGACGGGTCAACATCAATTTTGATCAGTGGATAAAAGTTGTAGGAAATGTGGCATCCTTCGG OKM 27303
TGATGGGTCAACATCAATTTTGATCAGTGGATAAAAGTTGTAGGAAATGTGGCATCCTTCGG MCA 384
TGACGGGTCAACATCAATTTTGATCAGTGGATAAAAGTTGTAGGAAATGTGGCATCCTTCGG OKM 26827
TGATGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCTTCTTCGG OKM 26748
TGATGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCTTCTTCGG OKM 26739
TGACGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCTTCTTCGG OKM 26279
TG - CGGGTCAACATCAATTTTGATCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG OKM 27046
TTGCGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGATCGTTGGATAAAAGATTGTGGAAATGTGGCACCTTCGG MCA 294
TTGCGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGATCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCACCTTCGG MCA 424
CGACGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG TJB 8496
CGACGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCTCCTTCGG OKM 27270
TGACGGGTCAACATCAATTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCATCCTTCGG MCA 170
TGACGGGTCAACATCAATTTTGATCGGTGGATAAAGTCATGAGGAATGTGGCATCCTTCGG TJB 8699
CGACGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCATCCTTCGG OKM 26976
CGACGGGTCAAGCATCAGTTTTGACCCAGTGGATAAAAGGCATGAGAAATGTGGCATCCTTCGG OKM 27013
TGACGGGTCAAGTATCAATTTTGACCGTTGGATAAAAGTCTTTGGAATGTGGCTTCTTCGG MCA 385
TGACGGGTCAAGTATCAATTTTGACCGTTGGATAAAAGTCTTTGGAATGTGGCTTCTTCGG MCA 388

```

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapter 2

```

      4 8 5          4 9 5          5 0 5          5 1 5          5 2 5          5 3 5
      - - - + - - - - - - - + - - - - - - - + - - - - - - - + - - - - - - - + - - - - - - -
      * *
AAGTGTTATAGCCAGTTTCGCATACAAC - GGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCNAA J 129
GAGTGTTATAGCCCATAGTCGCATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGCTCTCAGCACGCCTTT MCA 188
GAGTGTTATAGCCTTCTGTTCGCATGCATC - GGTTGGGACTGAGGACCGCAGCACGCCGTT MCA 386
GAGTGTTATAGCCCATAGTCGCATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGCTCTCAGCACGCCTTT MCA 343
GAGTGTTATAGCCTTCTGTTCGCATGCATC - GGTTGGGACTGAGGACCGCAGCACGCCGTT MCA 189
GAGTGTTATAGCCTTCTGTTCGCATGCATC - GGTTGGGACTGAGGACCGCAGCACGCCGTT OKM 27048
GAGTGTTATAGCCTTCTGTTCGCATGCATC - GGTTGGGACTGAGGACCGCAGCACGCCGTT OKM 25896
GAGTGTTATAGTCYGTGTGTGTATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCTGCA OKM 26899
ATGTGTTATAGCCTTGTCTTCGTATACATT - GGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGAA OKM 26740
GAGTGTTATAGTCCTGCATTGTATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGCA MCA 258
GAGTGTTATAGTCCTGCGTTGCATACACTGGGCTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCTTGT OKM 27300
GAGTGTTATAGTCCTGTGTGTGCATGCATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGTA CT CAGCACGCCTTTG MCA 387
AAGTGTTATAGTCCTGTGTGTGTATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGCA MCA 381
AAGTGTTATAGTCCTGTGTGTGTATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGCA MCA 250
ATGTGTTATAGTCCTGCTTCGCATACACT - GGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGCA OKM 27303
ATGTGTTATAGTCCTGCTTCGCATACATT - GGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGCA MCA 384
ATGTGTTATAGTCCTGCTTCGCATACACT - GGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGCA OKM 26827
AAGTGTTATAGTCCTGCGTTGTATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGAA OKM 26748
AAGTGTTATAGTCCTGCGTTGTATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGAA OKM 26739
AAGTGTTATAGTCCTGCGTTGTATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGCA OKM 26279
GAGTGTTATAGTCCTGCTGTGTGTATACACT - GATTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGCA OKM 27046
GTGTGTTATAGTCCTGCAGTTCGCATACAAC - GGTTGGGACTGAGGCACTCAGCACGCCGCA MCA 294
GTGTGTTATAGTCCTGTTGTGTATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGCA MCA 424
GAGTGTTATAGTCCTTTGTGTGTATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGCA TJB 8496
GAGTGTTATAGTCCTTTGTGTGTATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGCA OKM 27270
ATGTGTTATAGCCTTGTGTGCATATACATT - GATTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGAA MCA 170
ATGTGTTATAGCCTTGTGTGCATATACATT - GGTTGGGATTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGAA TJB 8699
ATGTGTTATAGTCCTGCGTTGTATACATT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGAA OKM 26976
ATGTGTTATAGTCCTGCGTTGCATACACT - GGTTGGGACTGAGGAACTCAGCACGCCGAA OKM 27013
AAGTGTTATAGCCTTTGGTTCGCATACAAC - GGTTGGGATTGAGGTA CT CAGCACGCTGCA MCA 385
AAGTGTTATAGCCTTTGGTTCGCATACAAC - GGTTGGGATTGAGGTA CT CAGCACGCTGCA MCA 388

      5 4 5          5 5 5          5 6 5          5 7 5          5 8 5          5 9 5
      - - - + - - - - - - - + - - - - - - - + - - - - - - - + - - - - - - -
      * * * * *
AGGCCCGG - TTTTAAACCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC J 129
ATGGCCTGG - TTTCGACCAAGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGTTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 188
AAGGCCTGG - TTTCGACCAAGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGTTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 386
ATGGCCTGG - TTTCGACCAAGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGTTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 343
AAGGCCTGG - TTTCGACCAAGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGTTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 189
AAGGCCTGG - TTTCGACCAAGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGTTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 27048
AAGGCCTGG - TTTCGACCAAGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGTTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 25896
AAGCAGGG - TTCGCCCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 26899
AGGCCAGG - TTTCGACCATGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 26740
AGGCCGGGG - TTCGCCCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGTTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 258
AAAA - GCCCGGGTTCGCCCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 27300
TTGCAGGG - TTATCACCCACTTCCGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 387
AGGCCGGGG - TTCGCCCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 381
AGGCCGGGG - TTCGCCCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 250
ATGGCCGGG - TCTCGACCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGTTGGCAAAATGGCTTTGATCGAC OKM 27303
AGGCCGGGT - CTCTGACCACGTTTCATGCTTAGGATGTTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 384
ATGGCCGGG - TCTCGACCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGTTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 26827
AGGCCGGGG - CTGCCCCACGTACGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 26748
AGGCCGGGG - CTGCCCCACGTACGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 26739
AGGCCGGGG - TTCGCCCACGTACGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 26279
AGGCCGGGA - TTCGTCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGTTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 27046
AGGCCGGGT - TTCGACCACGTTTCGCGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 294
AGGCCGGGG - TTCGCCCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 424
AGGCCGGGG - TTCGCCCACGTACGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC TJB 8496
AGGCCGGGG - TTCGCCCACGTACGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 27270
AGCCAGGTT - TCGACCATGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGTTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 170
AGGCCAGGT - TTCGACCATGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGTTGGCAAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC TJB 8699
AGGCCGGGG - TTCGCCCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 26976
AGGCCGGGG - CTCGCCCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATGCTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC OKM 27013
AAGCCGGTT - TCGACCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATACTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 385
AAGCCGGGT - TTCGACCACGTTTCGTGCTTAGGATACTGGCATAAATGGCTTTAATCGAC MCA 388

```

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapter 2

6 0 5	6 1 5	6 2 5	6 3 5	6 4 5	6 5 5	
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTGTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						J 129
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						MCA 188
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						MCA 386
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						MCA 343
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						MCA 189
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN						OKM 27048
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						OKM 25896
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						OKM 26899
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGC- AAACC						OKM 26740
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGTGTGGA- AAAC						MCA 258
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						OKM 27300
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						MCA 387
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						MCA 381
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						MCA 250
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCAAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						OKM 27303
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGCC- AAACC						MCA 384
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCAAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						OKM 26827
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						OKM 26748
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						OKM 26739
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						OKM 26279
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAAAATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						OKM 27046
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						MCA 294
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						MCA 424
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						TJB 8496
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						OKM 27270
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						MCA 170
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						TJB 8699
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						OKM 26976
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						OKM 27013
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						MCA 385
CCGTCTTGAAACACGGACCAAGGAGTCTAACATGCCTGCGAGTATTTGGGTGGA- AAACC						MCA 388

6 6 5	6 7 5	6 8 5	6 9 5	7 0 5	7 1 5	
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						J 129
CTTGTGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 188
CTTGTGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 386
CTTGTGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 343
CTTGTGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 189
NN						OKM 27048
CTTGTGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						OKM 25896
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						OKM 26899
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						OKM 26740
CGAATGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 258
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						OKM 27300
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 387
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 381
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 250
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						OKM 27303
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 384
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						OKM 26827
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						OKM 26748
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						OKM 26739
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						OKM 26279
CGAGTGCCTAATGAAAGTGAAA- ATTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						OKM 27046
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 294
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 424
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						TJB 8496
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						OKM 27270
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						OKM 27013
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 385
CGAGCGCGTAATGAAAGTGAAA- GTTGAGATCCCTGTCGTGGGGAGCATCGACGCCCGGA						MCA 388

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapter 2

```

      7 2 5           7 3 5           7 4 5           7 5 5           7 6 5           7 7 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
CTTGAACCTTCTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  J 129
CCAGAGCTTTTGTGACGGATCCACGGTAGAGCACGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 188
CCAGAGCTTTTGTGACGGATCTGCGGTAGAGCATGTGTGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 386
CCAGAGCTTTTGTGACGGATCCACGGTAGAGCACGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 343
CCAGAGCTTTTGTGACGGATCTGCGGTAGAGCATGTGTGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 189
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN  OKM 27048
CCAGAGCTTTTGTGACGGATCTGCGGTAGAGCATGTGTGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 25896
CCTGATGTTTACTGACGGATATGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 26899
CCAGATGTTTACTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 26740
CCAGAGCTTTTGTGACGGATCTGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 258
CCTGAAGTTTTCTGACGGACCTGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 27300
CCAGACCTTNTGTGATGGATCTGCGGTTGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 387
CCAGACCTTCTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 381
CCAGACCTTCTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 250
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 27303
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 384
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 26827
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCAGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 26748
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCAGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 26739
CCAGACCTTCTGTGACGGATCAGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 26279
CCAGATGTTTACTGACGGATCCGCGGTTGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 27046
CCAGACCTTCTGTGACGGATCTGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 294
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 424
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCTGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  TJB 8496
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCTGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 27270
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 170
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  TJB 8699
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 26976
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  OKM 27013
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 385
CCAGACCTTTTGTGACGGATCCGCGGTAGAGCATGTATGTTGGGACCCGAAAGATGGTGA  MCA 388

```

```

      7 8 5           7 9 5           8 0 5           8 1 5           8 2 5           8 3 5
      +-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+-----+
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCNNNNNNNN  J 129
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 188
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 386
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 343
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 189
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN  OKM 27048
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 25896
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 26899
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 26740
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 258
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 27300
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 387
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 381
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 250
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 27303
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 384
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 26827
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 26748
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 26739
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 26279
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 27046
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 294
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 424
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  TJB 8496
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 27270
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 170
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  TJB 8699
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 26976
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  OKM 27013
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 385
ACTATGCCTGAATAGGGTGAAGCCAGAGGAAAACCTCTGGTGGAGGCTCGTAGCGATTCTGA  MCA 388

```

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

Appendix C. Continued: Sequence alignments for Chapter 2

```

          9 6 5           9 7 5           9 8 5           9 9 5           1 0 0 5           1 0 1 5
- - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - -
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN J 129
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT MCA 188
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT MCA 386
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT MCA 343
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 189
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 27048
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 25896
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 26899
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 26740
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT MCA 258
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT OKM 27300
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 387
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT MCA 381
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 250
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT OKM 27303
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT MCA 384
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT OKM 26827
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 26748
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT OKM 26739
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 26279
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT OKM 27046
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT MCA 294
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT MCA 424
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN TJB 8496
AAGCGAATGATTANAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT OKM 27270
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 170
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT TJB 8699
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT OKM 26976
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT OKM 27013
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT MCA 385
AAGCGAATGATTAGAGGCCCTTGGGGTTGAAACAACCTTAAACCTATTCTCAAACCTTTAAAT MCA 388

```

```

          1 0 2 5           1 0 3 5           1 0 4 5
- - - + - - - - - + - - - - - + - - - - -
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN J 129   Panaeolus acuminatus
ATGTNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 188   Crepidotus applanatus
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT MCA 386   Crepidotus distortus
ATGTAAGAACAAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT MCA 343   Crepidotus malachius
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 189   Crepidotus nephrodes
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 27048   Crepidotus cystidiosus
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 25896   Crepidotus nephrodes
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 26899   Crepidotus sp.
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 26740   Crepidotus dishonestus
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT MCA 258   Crepidotus cf. fusisporus
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT OKM 27300   Crepidotus aureus
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 387   Crepidotus cinnabarinus
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT MCA 381   Crepidotus versutus
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 250   Crepidotus versutus
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT OKM 27303   Crepidotus sp.
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT MCA 384   Crepidotus betulae
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT OKM 26827   Crepidotus antillarum
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 26748   Crepidotus fraxinicola
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT OKM 26739   Crepidotus fraxinicola
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN OKM 26279   Crepidotus mollis
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT OKM 27046   Simocybe sumptuosa
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 294   Simocybe sp.
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT MCA 424   Simocybe sp.
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN TJB 8496   Melanomphalia sp.
ATGTAAGAACAAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT OKM 27270   Melanomphalia sp.
NNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNN MCA 170   Crepidotus sp.
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT TJB 8699   Crepidotus nyssicola
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT OKM 26976   Crepidotus lanuginosus
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT OKM 27013   Crepidotus sphaerosporus
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT MCA 385   Tubaria hiemalis
ATGTAAGAACGAGCCGCTCTCTTGACT MCA 388   Tubaria conspersa

```

*indicates ambiguously aligned region excluded from analysis.

VITA

Mary Catherine Aime was born May 2, 1965 to David and Carolyn Aime in Winchester, Virginia. She was raised in Springfield, Virginia, where she graduated from Robert E. Lee High School in 1983.

Cathie began work towards a B.S. in Biology at Virginia Tech in 1983, leaving in 1986, and returning to complete her degree in 1995. During the interval, she lived, worked, and played music in Louisiana, California, Italy, Virginia, and Washington, DC. Cathie is a classical pianist, and plays bass and acoustic guitars. She has been employed as a graphic artist, scientific meetings coordinator, journal reporter, exhibition manager, substitute teacher of special education, collections curator, and managing editor, among other things, and is an amateur entomologist.

While completing her undergraduate degree, Cathie had the fortune of enrolling in the Introductory Mycology class taught at Virginia Tech by Orson K. Miller Jr. She began graduate studies in his laboratory during the Fall of 1996. She is a member of the Mycological Society of America, the North American Mycological Association, the British Mycological Society, the Entomological Society of America, the Virginia Academy of Sciences, and the Honor Society of Phi Kappa Phi.